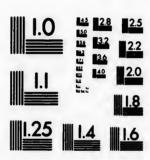


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503

OTHER THE SECTION OF THE SECTION OF

Le Ro

CIHM/ICMH Microfiche Series. CIHM/ICMH Collection de microfiches.



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadian de microreproductions historiques



(C) 1984

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

	12X	16X	-	20X		24X		28X		32X		
			1									
	item is filmed at t ocument est filmé 14	au taux de réd					26X		30X			
	Additional comm Commentaires su											
	Blenk leaves edd appear within the have been omitte il se peut que ce- lors d'une restaur mais, lorsque cel pes été filmées.	e text. Whenever the text text with the text text text text text text tex	er possibl / lanches a sent dans	joutées le texte,	Ī	ensure ti Les page obscurci etc., ont	sues, etc., he best po es totalem es par un été filmé a meilleur	esible im ent ou pa feuillet d' es à nouv	age/ rtielleme errata, u eau de fa	nt ne pelure		
	Bound with other material/ Relié avec d'autres documents Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/ La re liura serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distortion le long de la marge intérieure						onible artially ob					
V						Includes supplementary material/ Comprend du matériel supplémentaire						
	Coloured plates and/or illustrations/ Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur					Quality of print varies/ Qualité inégale de l'impression						
	Coloured ink (i.e. Encre de couleur	V	Showthrough/ Transparence									
	Coloured maps/ Cartes géographi		Pages detached/ Pages détachées									
	Cover title missin Le titre de couve	-			V	Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/ Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées						
	Covers restored a					Pages restored and/or laminated/ Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées						
	Covers damaged/ Couverture endommagée					Pages damaged/ Pages endommagées						
	Coloured covers/ Couverture de co				V		d pages/ e couleur					
origi copy which repre	original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.					qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifi une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmag- sont indiqués ci-dessous.						

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

ails

du

difier

age

rata

elure,

32X

Library Division
Provincial Archives of British Columbia

The images eppearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, end ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shell contain the symbol → (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ▼ (meening "END"), whichever applies.

Meps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:

L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

Library Division
Provincial Archives of British Columbia

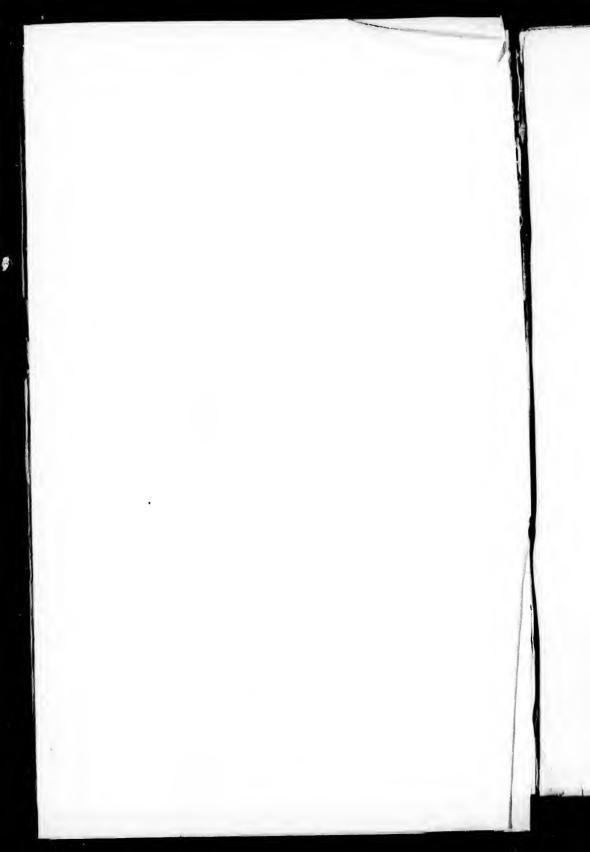
Les images suivantes ont été reproduites evec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole → signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▼ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grend pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bes, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent le méthode.

1	2	3		1
-			:	2
•				3
4	1	2	3	
	4	5	6	



TOUR ON THE PRAIRIES.

RY

WASHINGTON IRVING.

LONDON: GEORGE BELL & SONS, YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN.

1877.

LONDON:

PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, STAMFORD STREET AND CHARING CROSS.

CONTENTS

		CHAI	PTER	I.				
The Pawnee Hunti sioner—A Virtu Frontier—A You	oso—A	Seeker	of Ad	lventures	s—A G	il Blas	omm of t Page	the
		CHAP	TER I	I.				
Anticipations disapp ploring Party—l gris—An Indian	Departu	re from	Plans ·	— Prepa dibson—	rations -Fordin	to join g of the	an F Ver	Ex. di- 4
		CHAP'	TER I	II.				
An Indian Agency Horses, Half-br					eks, Tı	appers,	•	gs, 7
		CHAP	TER 1	v.				
The Departure	•			•			•	10
_		CHAI	TER	V.				
Frontier Scenes — Danger of Findi	A Lycung a H	irgus o	f the 1	Border –	– Lyncł ge	's Law	— Т •	The 12
		CHAP	TER '	VI.				
'Trail of the Osage A Deserted War								y <u>—</u> 15
		CHAP	TER V	TI.				
News of the Ranger Woods — Woodl Evening Camp	land Sc							
a comme comme		arr a rom	- 1111 17		•		•	• .,
m TT. A		CHAPT	TER V.	111.				
The Honey Camp	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	23
		CHAP	TER I	X.				
A Bee Hunt	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	25
		CHAI	PTER :	X.				
Amusements in the ing — Evening !	Camp- Scenes -	— Cons — Camp	ultatior Meloc	ns—Hu dy—'Th	nters' F e Fate	are and of an A	Fee mat	ast- eur 28

CHAPTER XI Breaking up of the Encampment—Picturesque March—Game—Camp Scenes-Triumph of a Young Hunter-Ill Success of Old Hunters -Foul Murder of a Polecat CHAPTER XII. The Crossing of the Arkansas 37 CHAPTER XIII. THE CAMP OF THE GLEN.—Camp Gossip—Pawnees and their Habits -A Hunter's Adventure-Horses found, and Men lost CHAPTER XIV. Deer-shooting - Life on the Prairies - Beautiful Encampment -Hunter's Luck - Anecdotes of the Delawares and their Superstitions CHAPTER XV. The Search for the Elk-Pawnee Stories 51 CHAPTER XVI. A Sick Camp-The March-The Disabled Horse-Old Ryan and the Stragglers - Symptoms of Change of We, ther, and Change of Humours CHAPTER XVII. Thunderstorm on the Prairies - The Storm Encampment - Night Scene-Indian Stories-A Frightened Horse . CHAPTER XVIII. A Grand Prairie—Cliff Castle—Buffalo Tracks—Deer hunted by Wolves -Cross Timber CHAPTER XIX. Hunters' Anticipations—The Rugged Ford—A Wild Horse 66 CHAPTER XX. THE CAMP OF THE WILD HORSE. - Hunters' Stories - Habits of the Wild Horse — The Half-breed and his Prize — A Horse Chase — A Wild Spirit tamed 70 CHAPTER XXI. The Fording of the Red Fork - The Dreary Forests of the Cross Timber - Buffalo . CHAPTER XXII. The Alarm Camp .

ŀ

F

0

-Camp iunters age 32

. 37

Habits 40

ent — Super-46

. 51

nd the age of . 55

Night 59

Wolves . 63

. 66

of the se — A

Cross . 75

. 78

CHAPTER XXIII.
Beaver Dam—Buffalo and Horse Tracks—A Pawnee Trail—Wild Horses—The Young Hunter and the Bear—Change of Route P. 84
CHAPTER XXIV.
Scarcity of Bread—Rencontre with Buffaloes—Wild Turkeys—Fall of a Buffalo Bull
CHAPTER XXV.
Ringing the Wild Horse
CHAPTER XXVI.
Fording of the North Fork—Dreary Scenery of the Cross Timber—Scamper of Horses in the Night—Osage War Party—Effects of a Peace Harangue—Buffalo—Wild Horse
CHAPTER XXVII.
Foul-weather Encampment — Anecdotes of Bear Hunting — Indian Notions about Omens—Scruples respecting the Dead . 97
CHAPTER XXVIII.
A Secret Expedition—Deer Bleating—Magic Balls . 104
CHAPTER XXIX.
The Grand Prairie—A Buffalo Hunt 107
CHAPTER XXX. A Comrade Lost — A Search for the Camp — The Commissioner, the Wild Horse, and the Buffalo—A Wolf Serenade 114
CHAPTER XXXI.
A Hunt for a Lost Comrade
CHAPTER XXXII.
A Republic of Prairie Dogs
CHAPTER XXXIII.
A Council in the Camp—Reasons for Facing Homewards—Horses lost —Departure with a Detachment on the Homeward Route—Swamp —Wild Horse—Camp Scene by Night—The Owl, Harbinger of Dawn
CHAPTER XXXIV.
Old Creek Encampment — Scarcity of Provisions — Bad Weather — Weary Marching—A Hunter's Bridge 129
CHAPTER XXXV.
▲ Look-out for Land—Hard Travelling and Hungry Halting—A Frontier Farmhouse—Arrival at the Garrison . 133

INTRODUCTION.

HAVING, since my return to the United States, made a wide and varied tour, for the gratification of my curiosity, it has been supposed that I did it for the purpose of writing a book; and it has more than once been intimated in the papers that such a work was actually in the press, containing scenes and sketches of the Far West.

These announcements, gratuitously made for me before I had put pen to paper, or even contemplated anything of the kind, have embarrassed me exceedingly. I have been like a poor actor who finds himself announced for a part he had no thought of playing, and his appearance expected on the stage before he has committed a line to memory.

W

cl

n

th

ar

fa

an

81

re

as

in

11

vi

ha

re th

bo th

lo

fre

ta

ar

in

th

I have always had a repugnance, amounting almost to disability, to write in the face of expectation; and, in the present instance, I was expected to write about a region fruitful of wonders and adventures, and which had already been made the

of spirit-stirring narratives from able pens, yet about I had nothing wonderful or adventurous to offer.

Since such, however, seems to be the desire of the public, and that they take sufficient interest in my wanderings to

and that they take sufficient interest in my wanderings to deem them worthy of recital, I have hastened, as promptly as possible, to meet in some degree the expectation which others For this purpose I have, as it were, plucked a have excited. few leaves out of my memorandum-book, containing a month's foray beyond the outposts of human habitation, into the wilderness of the Far West. It forms, indeed, but a small portion of an extensive tour; but it is an episode, complete as far as it goes. As such, I offer it to the public, with great diffidence. It is a simple narrative of every-day occurrences; such as happen to every one who travels the prairies. I have no wonders to describe, nor any moving accidents by flood or field to narrate; and as to those who look for a marvellous or adventurous story at my hands, I can only reply in the words of the weary knife-grinder: "Story! God bless you, I have none to tell, sir."

A TOUR ON THE PRAIRIES.

CHAPTER I.

THE PAWNEE HUNTING-GROUNDS — TRAVELLING COMPANIONS —
A COMMISSIONER — A VIRTUOSO — A SEEKER OF ADVENTURES
—A GIL BLAS OF THE FRONTIER—A YOUNG MAN'S ANTICIPATIONS OF PLEASURE.

In the often-vaunted regions of the Far West, several hundred miles beyond the Mississippi, extends a vast tract of uninhabited country, where there is neither to be seen the log-house of the white man, nor the wigwam of the Indian. It consists of great grassy plains, interspersed with forests, and groves, and clumps of trees, and watered by the Arkansas, the grand Canadian, the Red River, and their tributary streams. Over these fertile and verdant wastes still roam the elk, the buffalo, and the wild horse, in all their native freedom. These, in fact, are the hunting-grounds of the various tribes of the Far West. Hither repair the Osage, the Creek, the Delaware, and other tribes that have linked themselves with civilisation, and live within the vicinity of the white settlements. resort, also, the Pawnees, the Comanches, and other fierce, and as yet independent tribes, the nomades of the prairies, or the inhabitants of the skirts of the Rocky Mountains. The regions I have mentioned form a debateable ground of these warring and vindictive tribes; none of them presume to erect a permanent habitation within its borders. Their hunters and "Braves" repair thither in numerous bodies during the season of game, throw up their transient hunting camps, consisting of light bowers covered with bark and skins, commit sad havoc among the innumerable herds that graze the prairies, and having loaded themselves with venison and buffalo meat, warily retire from the dangerous neighbourhood. These expeditions partake, always, of a warlike character; the hunters are all armed for action, offensive and defensive, and are bound to incessant vigilance. Should they, in their excursions, meet the hunters of an adverse tribe, savage conflicts take place

п

e a wide, it has a book; ers that

before I
g of the
n like a
had no
he stage

present present uitful of nade the et about r.

e public, rings to mptly as h others lucked a month's the wildl portion as far as iffidence. such as have no flood or arvellous y in the ss you, I

Their encampments, too, are always subject to be surprised by wandering war parties, and their hunters, when scattered in pursuit of game, to be captured or massacred by lurking foes. Mouldering skulls and skeletons, bleaching in some dark ravine, or near the traces of a hunting camp, occasionally mark the scene of a foregone act of blood, and let the wanderer know the dangerous nature of the region he is traversing. It is the purport of the following pages to narrate a month's excursion to these noted hunting-grounds, through a tract of country which had not as yet been explored by white men.

It was early in October, 1832, that I arrived at Fort Gibson, a frontier post of the Far West. situated on the Neosho, or Grand River, near its confluence with the Arkansas. I had been travelling for a month past, with a small party from St. Louis, up the banks of the Missouri, and along the frontier line of agencies and missions, that extends from the Missouri to the Arkansas. Our party was headed by one of the Commissioners appointed by the government of the United States to superintend the settlement of the Indian tribes migrating from the east to the west of the Mississippi. In the discharge of his duties, he was thus visiting the various outposts of civilisation.

And here let me bear testimony to the merits of this worthy leader of our little band. He was a native of one of the towns of Connecticut, a man in whom a course of legal practice and political life had not been able to vitiate an innate simplicity and benevolence of heart. The greater part of his days had been passed in the bosom of his family and the society of deacons, elders, and selectmen, on the peaceful banks of the Connecticut; when suddenly he had been called to mount his steed, shoulder his rifle, and mingle among stark hunters, backwoodsmen, and naked savages, on the trackless wilds of the Far West.

Another of my fellow-travellers was Mr. L., an Englishman oy birth, but descended from a foreign stock; and who had all the buoyancy and accommodating spirit of a native of the Continent. Having rambled over many countries, he had become, to a certain degree, a citizen of the world, easily adapting himself to any change. He was a man of a thousand occupations, a botanist, a geologist, a hunter of beetles and butter

rprised by attered in king foes. ome dark casionally the wanhe is trato narrate s, through l by white

Fort Gibe Nosho, ansas. I sarty from the frontier of Missouri the Comted States migrating a the dissoutposts

ts of this
of one of
e of legal
an innate
eart of his
y and the
peaceful
een called
ong stark
trackless

glishman
no had all
f the Con
l become,
adapting
d occupad butter

flies, a musical amateur, a sketcher of no mean pretensions, in short, a complete virtuoso; added to which, he was a very indefatigable, if not always a very successful, sportsman. Never had a man more irons in the fire, and, consequently, never was man more busy nor more cheerful.

My third fellow-traveller was one who had accompanied the former from Europe, and travelled with him as his Telemachus; being apt, like his prototype, to give occasional perplexity and disquiet to his Mentor. He was a young Swiss count, scarce twenty-one years of age, full of talent and spirit,

but galliard in the extreme, and prone to every kind of wild

adventure.

Having made this mention of my comrades, I must not pass over unnoticed a personage of inferior rank, but of allpervading and prevalent importance: the squire, the groom, the cook, the tent man.—in a word, the factotum, and, I may add, the universal meddler and marplot of our party. This was a little, swarthy, meagre, French creole, named Antoine, but familiarly dubbed Tonish: a kind of Gil Blas of the frontiers, who had passed a scrambling life, sometimes among white men, sometimes among Indians; sometimes in the employ of traders, missionaries, and Indian agents; sometimes mingling with the Osage hunters. We picked him up at St. Louis, near which he has a small farm, an Indian wife, and a brood of half-blood children. According to his own account, however, he had a wife in every tribe; in fact, if all this little vagabond said of himself were to be believed, he was without morals, without caste, without creed, without country, and even without language; for he spoke a jargon of mingled French, English, and Osage. He was, withal, a notorious braggart, and a liar of the first water. It was amusing to hear him vapour and gasconade about his terrible exploits and hair-breadth escapes in war and hunting. In the midst of his volubility, he was prone to be seized by a spasmodic gasping, as if the springs of his jaws were suddenly unhinged; but I am apt to think it was caused by some falsehood that stuck in his throat, for I generally remarked, that immediately afterwards there bolted forth a lie of the first magnitude.

Our route had been a pleasant one, quartering ourselves occasionally at the widely separated establishments of the Indian missionaries, but in general camping out in the fine

groves that border the streams, and sleeping under cover of a tent. During the latter part of our tour we had pressed forward, in hopes of arriving in time at Fort Gibson to accompany the Osage hunters on their autumnal visit to the buffalo prairies. Indeed the imagination of the young Count had become completely excited on the subject. The grand scenery and wild habits of the prairies had set his spirits madding. and the stories that little Tonish told him of Indian braves and Indian beauties, of hunting buffaloes and catching wild horses, had set him all agog for a dash into savage life. He was a bold and hard rider, and longed to be scouring the hunting-grounds. It was amusing to hear his youthful anticipations of all that he was to see, and do, and enjoy, when mingling among the Indians and participating in their hardy adventures; and it was still more aming to listen to the gasconadings of little Tonish, who volunteered to be his faithful squire in all his perilous undertakings; to teach him how to catch the wild horse, bring down the buffalo, and win the smiles of Indian princesses. "And if we can only get sight of a prairie on fire!" said the young Count. "By Gar, I'll set one on fire myself!" cried the little Frenchman.

CHAPTER II.

ANTICIPATIONS DISAPPOINTED — NEW PLANS — PREPARATIONS TO JOIN AN EXPLORING PARTY — DEPARTURE FROM FORT GIBSON — FORDING OF THE VERDIGRIS — AN INDIAN CAVALIER.

The anticipations of a young man are prone to meet with disappointment. Unfortunately for the Count's scheme of wild campaigning, before we reached the end of our journey we heard that the Osage hunters had set forth upon their expedition to the buffalo grounds. The Count still determined, if possible, to follow on their track and overtake them, and for this purpose stopped short at the Osage Agency, a few miles distant from Fort Gibson, to make inquiries and preparations. His travelling companion, Mr. L., stopped with him; while the Commissioner and myself proceeded to Fort Gibson, followed by the faithful and veracious Tonish. I hinted to him his promises to follow the Count in his campaignings, but I found the little varlet had a keen eye to self-interest. He

yer of a sed foraccombuffalo nt had scenery adding, braves ag wild e. He ng the all antiy, when r hardy

to the

s faith.

im how

vin the

t sight

I'll set

ONS TO

t with
me of
purney
eir exnined,
n, and
a few
reparhim;
ibson,
to him
but I

Ho

was aware that the Commissioner, from his official duties, would remain for a long time in the country, and be likely to give him permanent employment, while the sojourn of the Count would be but transient. The gasconading of the little braggart was suddenly, therefore, at an end. He spoke not another word to the young Count about Indians, buffaloes, and wild horses, but putting himself tacitly in the train of the Commissioner, jogged silently after us to the garrison.

On arriving at the fort, however, a new chance presented itself for a cruise on the prairies. We learnt that a company of mounted rangers, or rifemen, had departed but three days previous, to make a wide exploring tour from the Arkansas to the Red River, including a part of the Pawnee hunting-grounds, where no party of white men had as yet penetrated. Here, then, was an opportunity of ranging over those dangerous and interesting regions under the safeguard of a powerful escort; for the Commissioner, in virtue of his office, could claim the service of this newly-raised corps of riflemen, and the country they were to explore was destined for the settlement of some of the migrating tribes connected with his mission.

Our plan was promptly formed and put into execution. A couple of Creek Indians were sent off express, by the commander of Fort Gibson, to overtake the rangers and bring them to a halt until the Commissioner and his party should be able to join them. As we should have a march of three or four days through a wild country, before we could overtake the company of rangers, an escort of fourteen mounted riflemen,

under the command of a lieutenant, was assigned us.

We sent word to the young Count and Mr. L. at the Osage Agency, of our new plan and prospects, and invited them to accompany us. The Count, however, could not forego the delights he had promised himself in mingling with absolutely savage life. In reply, he agreed to keep with us until we should come upon the trail of the Osage hunters, when it was his fixed resolve to strike off into the wilderness in pursuit of them; and his faithful Mentor, though he grieved at the madness of the scheme, was too stanch a friend to desert him A general rendezvous of our party and escort was appointed for the following morning at the Agency.

We now made all arrangements for prompt departure. Our

baggage had hitherto been transported on a light waggon. but we were now to break our way through an untravelled country, cut up by rivers, ravines, and thickets, where a vehicle of the kind would be a complete impediment. We were to travel on horseback, in hunters' style, and with as little encumbrance as possible. Our baggage, therefore, underwent a rigid and most abstemious reduction. A pair of saddlebags, and those by no means crammed, sufficed for each man's scanty wardrobe, and, with his great coat, were to be carried upon the steed he rode. The rest of the baggage was placed on pack-horses. Each one had a bear-skin and a couple of blankets for bedding, and there was a tent to shelter us in case of sickness or bad weather. We took care to provide ourselves with flour, coffee, and sugar, together with a small supply of salt pork for emergencies: for our main subsistence we were to depend upon the chace.

Such of our horses as had not been tired out in our recent journey, were taken out with us as pack-horses or supernumeraries; but as we were going on a long and rough tour, where there would be occasional hunting, and where, in case of meeting with hostile savages, the safety of the rider might depend upon the goodness of his steed, we took care to be well mounted. I procured a stout silver-grey, somewhat rough, but stanch and powerful; and retained a hardy pony which I had hitherto ridden, and which, being somewhat jaded, was suffered to ramble along with the pack-horses, to be mounted

only in case of emergency.

All these arrangements being made, we left Fort Gibson, on the morning of the tenth of October, and crossing the river in the front of it, set off for the rendezvous at the Agency. A ride of a few miles brought us to the ford of the Verdigris, a wild rocky scene overhung with forest trees. We descended to the bank of the river and crossed in straggling file, the horses stepping cautiously from rock to rock, and in a manner feeling about for a foothold beneath the rushing and brawling stream.

Our little Frenchman, Tonish, brought up the rear with the pack-horses. He was in high glee, having experienced a kind of promotion. In our journey hitherto he had driven the waggon, which he seemed to consider a very inferior cumploy; now he was master of the horse.

waggon, ravelled re a veWe were ittle enerwent a dlebags, s scanty ed upon aced on uple of in case arselves upply of

recent ernume-, where case of might be well rough, which ed, was ounted

we were

dibson, and the gency. digris, cended le, the anner awling

r with seed a seriven or emHe sat perched like a monkey behind the pack on one of the horses; he sang, he shouted, he yelped like an Indian, and ever and anon blasphemed the loitering pack-horses in his jargon of mingled French, English, and Osage, which not one of them could understand.

As we were crossing the ford we saw on the opposite shore a Creek Indian on horseback. He had paused to reconnoitre us from the brow of a rock, and formed a picturesque object, in unison with the wild scenery around him. He wore a bright blue hunting-shirt trimmed with scarlet fringe; a gaily-coloured handkerchief was bound round his head something like a turban, with one end hanging down beside his ear: he held a long rifle in his hand, and looked like a wild Arab on the prowl. Our loquacious and ever-meddling little Frenchman called out to him in his Babylonish jargon, but the savage having satisfied his curiosity tossed his hand in the air, turned the head of his steed, and galloping along the shore soon disappeared among the trees.

CHAPTER III.

AN INDIAN AGENCY—RIFLEMEN—OSAGES, CREEKS, TRAPPERS, DOGS, HORSES, HALF-BREEDS—BEATTE, THE HUNTSMAN.

Having crossed the ford, we soon reached the Osage Agency, where Colonel Choteau has his offices and magazines, for the despatch of Indian affairs, and the distribution of presents and supplies. It consisted of a few log-houses on the banks of the river, and presented a motley frontier scene. Here was our escort awaiting our arrival; some were on horseback, some on foot, some seated on the trunks of fallen trees, some shooting at a mark. They were a heterogeneous crew; some in frock-coats, made of green blankets; others in leathern hunting-shirts; but the most part in marvellously ill-cut garments, much the worse for wear, and evidently put on for rugged service.

Near by these was a group of Osages—stately fellows — stern and simple in garb and aspect. They wore no ornaments; their dress consisted merely of blankets, leggins, and moccasons. Their heads were bare; their hair was cropped close excepting a bristling ridge on the top, like the crest of

a helinet, with a long scalp-lock hanging behind. They had fine Roman countenances, and broad, deep chests; and as they generally were their blankets wrapped round their loins, so as to leave the lust and arms bare, they looked like so many noble bronze figures. The Osages are the finest-looking Indians I have ever seen in the West. They have not yielded sufficiently, as yet, to the influence of civilisation to lay by their simple Indian garb, or to lose the habits of the hunter and the warrior; and their poverty prevents their indulging in much luxury of apparel.

In contrast to these was a gaily-dressed party of Creeks. There is something, at the first glance, quite Oriental in the appearance of this tribe. They dress in calico hunting-shirts, of various brilliant colours, decorated with bright fringes, and belted with broad girdles, embroidered with beads: they have leggins of dressed deer-skins, or of green or scarlet cloth, with embroidered knee-bands and tassels: their moccasons are fancifully wrought and ornamented, and they wear gaudy hand-

kerchiefs tastefully bound round their heads.

Besides these, there was a sprinkling of trappers, hunters, half-breeds, creoles, negroes of every hue; and all that other rabble-rout of nondescript beings that keep about the frontiers, between civilised and savage life, as those equivocal birds, the

bats, hover about the confines of light and darkness.

The little hamlet of the Agency was in a complete bustle; the blacksmith's shed, in particular, was a scene of preparation; a strapping negro was shoeing a horse; two half-breeds were fabricating iron spoons in which to melt lead for bullets. An old trapper, in leathern hunting-frock and moccasons, had placed his rifle against a workbench, while he superintended the operation, and gossiped about his hunting exploits; several large dogs were lounging in and out of the shop, or sleeping in the sunshine, while a little cur, with head cocked on one side, and one ear erect, was watching, with that curiosity common to little dogs, the process of shoeing the horse, as if studying the art, or waiting for his turn to be shod

We found the Count and his companion, the Virtuoso, ready for the march. As they intended to overtake the Osages, and pass some time in hunting the buffalo and the wild horse, they had provided themselves accordingly; having, in addition to the steeds which they used for travelling, others of prime

They had s; and as heir loins, e so many st-looking ot yielded to lay by he hunter

of Creeks.
tal in the
ng-shirts,
nges, and
they have
loth, with
s are fanidy hand-

lulging in

hunters, hat other frontiers, pirds, the

e bustle: preparalf-breeds bullets. occasons, superinting ext of the ith head ith tha**t** ing the oe shod irtuoso, Osages, horse. ddition

primo

quality, which were to be led when on the march, and only to be mounted for the chase.

They had, moreover, engaged the services of a young man named Antoine, a half-breed of French and Csage origin. He was to be a kind of Jack-of-all-work; to cook, to hunt, and to take care of the horses: but he had a vehement propensity to do nothing, being one of the worthless brood engendered and brought up among the missions. He was, moreover, a little spoiled by being really a handsome young fellow, an Adonis of the frontier, and still worse by fancying himself highly connected, his sister being concubine to an opulent white trader!

For our own parts, 'ne Commissioner and myself were desirous, before setting out, to procure another attendant well versed in wood-craft, who might serve us as a hunter; for our little Frenchman would have his hands full,—when in camp, in cooking; and on the march, in taking care of the pack-horses. Such a one presented himself, or rather was recommended to us, in Pierre Beatte, a half-breed of French and Osage parentage. We were assured that he was acquainted with all parts of the country, having traversed it in all directions, both in hunting and war parties; that he would be of use both as guide and interpreter; and that he was a first-rate hunter.

I confess I did not like his looks when he was first presented to me. He was lounging about, in an old hunting-frock and metasses or leggins, of deer-skin, soiled and greased, and almost japanned by constant use. He was apparently about thirty-six years of age, square and strongly built. His features were not bad, being shaped not unlike those of Napoleon, but sharpened up, with high Indian cheek-bones. Perhaps the dusky greenish hue of his complexion aided his resemblance to an old bronze bust I had seen of the Emperor. He had, however, a sullen, saturnine expression, set off by a slouched woollen hat, and elf locks that hung about his ears.

Such was the appearance of the man, and his manners were equally unprepossessing. He was cold and laconic; made no promises or professions; stated the terms he required for the services of himself and his horse, which we thought rather high, but showed no disposition to abate them, nor any anxiety to secure our employ. He had altogether more of the red than the white man in his composition; and

as I had oeen taught to look upon all half-breeds with distrust, as an uncertain and faithless race, I would gladly have dispensed with the services of Pierre Beatte. We had no time, however, to look out for any one more to our taste, and had to make an arrangement with him on the spot. He then set about making his preparations for the journey, promising to join us at our evening's encampment.

in

ar th

g eı

aı

ad W T

> oi bi

> h

is

H

c

81

n

a

n

b

1 8

One thing was yet wanting to fit me out for the prairies—a thoroughly trustworthy steed: I was not yet mounted to my mind. The grey I had brought, though strong and serviceable, was rough. At the last moment I succeeded in getting an excellent animal; a dark bay, powerful, active, generousspirited, and in capital condition. I mounted him with exultation, and transferred the silver-grey to Tonish, who was in such eestasies at finding himself so completely en cavalier, that I feared he might realise the ancient and well-known proverb of "a beggar on horseback."

CHAPTER IV

THE DEPARTURE.

THE long-drawn notes of a bugle at length gave the signal for departure. The rangers filed off in a straggling line of march through the woods: we were soon on horseback and following on, but were detained by the irregularity of the pack-horses. They were unaccustomed to keep the line, and straggled from side to side among the thickets, in spite of all the pesting and bedevilling of Tonish; who, mounted on his gallant grey, with a long rifle on his shoulder, worried after them, bestowing a superabundance of dry blows and curses.

We soon, therefore, lost sight of our escort, but managed to keep on their track, thridding lofty forests and entangled thickets, and passing by Indian wigwams and negro huts, until towards dusk we arrived at a frontier farm-house, owned by a settler of the name of Berryhill. It was situated on a hill, below which the rangers had encamped in a circular grove, on the margin of a stream. The master of the house received us civilly, but could offer us no accommodation, for sickness prevailed in his family. He appeared himself t; be in no very thriving condition, for, though bulky in frame, he had

with disdly have
had no
aste, and
He then
romising

rairies—
ed to my
servicegetting
enerouswith exwho was
cavalier,
l-known

ng line ack and of the ne, and te of all on his ed after rses. anaged tangled s, until ed by a a hill. ove, on ived us ckness

in no

ne had

signal

a sallow, unhealthy complexion, and a whiffling double voice, shifting abruptly from a treble to a thorough-bass.

Finding his log-house was a mere hospital crowded with invalids, we ordered our tent to be pitched in the farm-yard.

We had not been long encamped, when our recently engaged attendant, Beatte, the Osage half-breed, made his appearance. He came mounted on one horse and leading another, which seemed to be well packed with supplies for the expedition. Beatte was evidently an "old soldier," as to the art of taking care of himself and looking out for emergencies. Finding that he was in Government employ, being engaged by the Commissioner, he had drawn rations of flour and bacon, and put them up so as to be weather-proof. addition to the horse for the road, and for ordinary service, which was a rough, hardy animal, he had another for hunting. This was of a mixed breed like himself, being a cross of the domestic stock with the wild horse of the prairies; and a noble steed it was, of generous spirit, fine action, and admirable bottom. He had taken care to have his horses well shod at the Agency. He came prepared at all points for war or hunting: his rifle on his shoulder, his powder-horn and bullet-pouch at his side, his hunting-knife stuck in his belt, and coils of cordage at his saddle-bow, which we were told were lariats, or noosed cords, used in catching the wild horse.

Thus equipped and provided, an Indian hunter on a prairie is like a cruiser on the ocean, perfectly independent of the world, and competent to self-protection and self-maintenance. He can cast himself loose from every one, shape his own course, and take care of his own fortunes. I thought Beatte seemed to feel his independence, and to consider himself superior to us all, now that we were launching into the wilderness. He maintained a half-proud, half-sullen look, and great taciturnity; and his first care was to unpack his horses and put them in safe quarters for the night. His whole demeanour was in perfect contrast to our vapouring, chattering, bustling little Frenchman. The latter, too, seemed jealous of this new-comer. He whispered to us that these half-breeds were a touchy, capricious people, little to be depended upon; that Beatte had evidently come prepared to take care of himself; and that, at any moment in the course of our tour,

he would be liable to take some sudden disgust or affront, and abandon us at a moment's warning: having the means of shifting for himself, and being perfectly at home on the prairies.

CHAPTER V.

FRONT:ER SCENES—A LYCURGUS OF THE BORDER—LYNCH'S LAW
— THE DANGER OF FINDING A HORSE — THE YOUNG OSAGE.

On the following morning (Oct. 11), we were on the march by half-past seven o'clock, and rode through deep rich bottoms of alluvial soil, overgrown with redundant vegetation, and trees of an enormous size. Our route lay parallel to the west bank of the Arkansas, on the borders of which river, near the confluence of the Red Fork, we expected to overtake the main body of rangers. For some miles the country was sprinkled with Creek villages and farm-houses, the inhabitants of which appeared to have adopted, with considerable facility, the rudiments of civilisation, and to have thriven in consequence. Their farms were well stocked, and their houses had a look of comfort and abundance.

n tr to fr T ri

ei

th

r

We met with numbers of them returning from one of their grand games of ball, for which their nation is celebrated. Some were on foot, some on horseback; the latter, occasionally, with gaily-dressed females behind them. They are a well-made race, muscular and closely knit, with well-turned thighs and legs. They have a gipsy fondness for brilliant colours and gay decorations, and are bright and fanciful objects when seen at a distance on the prairies. One had a scarlet handkerchief bound round his head, surmounted with a tuft of black feathers like a cock's tail; another had a white handkerchief, with red feathers; while a third, for want of a plume, had stuck in his turban a brilliant bunch of sumach.

On the verge of the wilderness we paused to inquire our way at a log-house, owned by a white settler or squatter, a tall raw-boned old fellow, with red hair, a lank lantern visage and an inveterate habit of winking with one eye, as if everything he said was of knowing import. He was in a towering passion. One of his horses was missing; he was sure it had been stolen in the night by a straggling party of Osages encamped in a neighbouring swamp: but he would have satisfaction! He

front, and is of shiftprairies.

CH'S LAW OSAGE.

march by ottoms of and trees west bank the conthe main sprinkled of which the rudiequence. a look of

e of their lebrated. occasioney are a ll-turned brilliant fanciful ne had a ted with la white yant of a mach.

r, a tall
age, and
rything
passion.
a stolen
ed in a
a! He

would make an example of the villains. He had accordingly caught down his rifle from the wall, that invariable enforcer of right or wrong upon the frontiers, and, having saddled his steed, was about to sally forth on a foray into the swamp; while a brother squatter, with rifle in hand, stood ready to accompany him.

We endeavoured to calm the old campaigner of the prairies, by suggesting that his horse might have strayed into the neighbouring woods; but he had the frontier propensity to charge every thing to the Indians, and nothing could dissuade

him from carrying fire and sword into the swamp.

After riding a few miles further we lost the trail of the main body of rangers, and became perplexed by a variety of tracks made by the Indians and settlers. At length coming to a log-house inhabited by a white man, the very last on the frontier, we found that we had wandered from our true course. Taking us back for some distance, he again brought us to the right trail; putting ourselves upon which, we took our final departure, and launched into the broad wilderness.

The trail kept on like a straggling footpath, over hill and dale, through brush and brake, and tangled thicket, and open prairie. In traversing the wilds it is customary for a party, either of horse or foot, to follow each other in single file like the Indians; so that the leaders break the way for those who follow, and lessen their labour and fatigue. In this way, also, the number of a party is concealed, the whole leaving but one narrow well-trampled track to mark their course.

We had not long regained the trail, when, on emerging from a forest, we beheld our raw-boned, hard-winking, hard-riding knight-errant of the frontier, descending the slope of a hill, followed by his companion in arms. As he drew near to us, the gauntness of his figure and ruefulness of his aspect reminded me of the description of the hero of La Mancha, and he was equally bent on affairs of doughty enterprise, being about to penetrate the thickets of the perilous swamp, within which the enemy lay ensconced.

While we were holding a parley with him on the slope of the hill, we descried an Osage on horseback issuing out of a skirt of wood about half a mile off, and leading a horse by a halter. The latter was immediately recognised by our hardwinking friend as the steed of which he was in quest. As tho Osage drew near I was struck by his appearance. He was about nineteen or twenty years of age, but well grown, with the fine Roman countenance common to his tribe; and as he rode with his blanket wrapped round his loins, his naked bust would have furnished a model for a statuary. He was mounted on a beautiful piebald horse, a mottled white and brown, of the wild breed of the prairies, decorated with a broad collar, from which hung in front a tuft of horse-hair dyed of a bright scarlet.

The youth rode slowly up to us with a frank open air, and signified, by means of our interpreter Beatte, that the horse he was leading had wandered to their camp, and he was now on

his way to conduct him back to his owner.

I had expected to witness an expression of gratitude on the part of our hard-favoured cavalier, but to my surprise the old fellow broke out into a furious passion. He declared that the Indians had carried off his horse in the night, with the intention of bringing him home in the morning, and claiming a reward for finding him; a common practice, as he affirmed, among the Indians. He was, therefore, for tying the young Indian to a tree and giving him a sound lashing; and was quite surprised at the burst of indignation which this novel mode of requiting a service drew from us. Such, however, is too often the administration of law on the frontier,—" Lynch's law," as it is technically termed, in which the plaintiff is apt to be witness, jury, judge, and executioner, and the defendant to be convicted and punished on mere presumption; and in this way, I am convinced, are occasioned many of those heartburnings and resentments among the Indians, which lead to retaliation, and end in Indian wars. When I compared the open, noble countenance, and frank demeanour of the young Osage, with the sinister visage and high-handed conduct of the frontiersman, I felt little doubt on whose back a lash would be most meritoriously bestowed.

Being thus obliged to content himself with the recovery of his horse, without the pleasure of flogging the finder into the bargain, the old Lycurgus, or rather Draco, of the frontier, set off growling on his return homeward, followed by his

brother squatter.

As for the youthful Osage, we were all prepossessed in his favour; the young Count especially, with the sympathies

e. He was grown, with and as he naked bust as mounted I brown, of road collar, of a bright

en air, and he horse he was now on

atitude on irprise the clared that t, with the d claiming e affirmed. the young ; and was this novel lowever, is -" Lynch's itiff is apt defendant n; and in iose hearth lead to pared the he young luct of the

ecovery of r into the frontier, d by his

ash would

ed in his mpathies proper to his age and incident to his character, had taken quite a fancy to him. Nothing would suit but he must have the young Osage as a companion and squire in his expedition into the wilderness. The youth was easily tempted, and, with the prospect of a safe range over the buffalo prairies and the promise of a new blanket, he turned his bridle, left the swamp and the encampment of his friends behind him, and set off to follow the Count in his wanderings in quest of the Osage hunters.

Such is the glorious independence of man in a savage state. This youth, with his rifle, his blanket, and his horse, was ready at a moment's warning to rove the world; he carried all his worldly effects with him, and in the absence of artificial wants possessed the great secret of personal freedom. We of society are slaves, not so much to others as to ourselves; our superfluities are the chains that bind us, impeding every movement of our bodies and thwarting every impulse of our souls. Such, at least, were my speculations at the time, though I am not sure but that they took their tone from the enthusiasm of the young Count, who seemed more enchanted than ever with the wild chivalry of the prairies, and talked of putting on the Indian dress and adopting the Indian habits during the time he hoped to pass with the Osages.

CHAPTER VI.

TRAIL OF THE OSAGE HUNTERS—DEPARTURE OF THE COUNT AND HIS PARTY—A DESERTED WAR-CAMP—A VAGRANT DOG—THE ENCAMPMENT.

In the course of the morning the trail we were pursuing was crossed by another, which struck off through the forest to the west in a direct course for the Arkansas River. Beatte, our half-breed, after considering it for a moment, pronounced it the trail of the Osage hunters, and that it must lead to the place where they had forded the river on their way to the hunting grounds.

Here then the young Count and his companion came to a halt, and prepared to take leave of us. The most experienced frontiersmen in the troop remonstrated on the hazard of the undertaking. They were about to throw themselves loose in

on

ar be

WE

rai loc

he

ho

on

evi

ma an

dei

no aff

of

we Be

As

pe

a d

vai

wit

ha

she

cul

the

an

to ha

his

hii

his

then a young ignorant half-breed, and a still younger Indian. They were embarrassed by a pack-horse and two led horses, with which they would have to make their way through matted forests, and across rivers and morasses. The Osages and Pawnees were at war, and they might fall in with some warrior party of the latter, who are ferocious foes; besides, their small number and their valuable horses would form a great temptation to some of the straggling bands of Osages loitering about the frontier, who might rob them of their horses in the night, and leave them destitute and on foot in the midst of

the prairies.

Nothing, however, could restrain the romantic ardour of the Count for a campaign of buffalo-hunting with the Osages, and he had a game spirit that seemed always stimulated by the idea of danger. His travelling companion, of discreeter age and calmer temperament, was convinced of the rashness of the enterprise; but he could not control the impetuous zeal of his youthful friend, and he was too loyal to leave him to pursue his hazardous scheme alone. To our great regret, therefore, we saw them abandon the protion of our escort, and strike off on their haphazard expedition. The old hunters of our party shook their heads, and our half-breed, Beatte, predicted all kinds of trouble to them; my only hope was, that they would soon meet with perplexities enough to cool the impetuosity of the young Count, and induce him to rejoin With this idea we travelled slowly, and made a considerable halt at noon. After resuming our march, we came in sight of the Arkansas. It presented a broad and rapid stream, bordered by a beach of fine sand, overgrown with willows and cotton-wood trees. Beyond the river, the eye wandered over a beautiful champaign country, of flowery plains and sloping uplands, diversified by groves and clumps of trees, and long screens of woodland; the whole wearing the aspect of complete, and even ornamental cultivation, instead of native Not far from the river, on an open eminence, we passed through the recently deserted camping place of an Osage war-party. The frames of the tents or wigwams remained, consisting of poles bent into an arch, with each end stuck into the ground: these are intertwined with twigs and branches, and covered with bark and skins. Those expe

endants,
Indian
horses,
matted
ges and
me wares, their
a great
loitering

es in the

midst of

rdour of Osages, lated by iscreeter rashness upetuous eave him t regret, r escort, ld hunt-Beatte,

to cool
o rejoin
onsidercame in
stream,
ows and
red over
sloping
ad long
of comnative
nce, we
of an

ams re-

ch end

igs and

e expe

rienced in Indian lore can ascertain the tribe, and whether on a hunting or a warlike expedition, by the shape and disposition of the wigwams. Beatte pointed out to us, in the present skeleton camp, the wigwam in which the chiefs had held their consultations round the council fire; and an open area, well trampled down, on which the grand war-dance had

been performed.

Pursuing our journey, as we were passing through a forest we were met by a forlorn, half-famished dog, who came rambling along the trail, with inflamed eyes and bewildered look. Though nearly trampled upon by the foremost rangers, he took notice of no one, but rambled heedlessly among the horses. The cry of "mad dog" was immediately raised, and one of the rangers levelled his rifle, but was stayed by the ever-ready humanity of the Commissioner. "He is blind!" said he "It is the dog of some poor Indian, following his master by the scent. It would be a shame to kill so faithful an animal." The ranger shouldered his rifle, the dog blundered blindly through the cavalcade unhurt, and keeping his nose to the ground, continued his course along the trail, affording a rare instance of a dog surviving a bad name.

About three o'clock, we came to a recent camping-place of the company of rangers: the brands of one of their fires were still smoking; so that, according to the opinion of Beatte, they could not have passed on above a day previously. As there was a fine stream of water close by, and plenty of pea-vines for the horses, we encamped here for the night.

We had not been here long, when we heard a halloo from a distance, and beheld the young Count and his party advancing through the forest. We welcomed them to the camp with heart-felt satisfaction; for their departure upon so hazardous an expedition had caused us great uneasiness. A short experiment had convinced them of the toil and difficulty of inexperienced travellers like themselves making their way through the wilderness with such a train of horses, and such slender attendance. Fortunately, they determined to rejoin us before nightfall; one night's camping out might have cost them their horses. The Count had prevailed upon his protégé and esquire, the young Osage, to continue with him, and still calculated upon achieving great exploits with his assistance on the buffalo prairies.

CHAPTER VII

NEWS OF THE RANGERS—THE COUNT AND HIS INDIAN SQUIRE—HALT IN THE WOODS—WOODLAND SCENE—OSAGE VILLAGE—OSAGE VISITORS AT OUR EVENING CAMP.

In the morning early (Oct. 12), the two Creeks who had been sent express by the commander of Fort Gibson to stop the company of rangers, arrived at our encampment on their return. They had left the company encamped about fifty miles distant, in a fine place on the Arkansas, abounding in game, where they intended to await our arrival. This news spread animation throughout our party, and we set out on our march at sunrise, with renewed spirit.

In mounting our steeds, the young Osage attempted to throw a blanket upon his wild horse. The fine, sensitive animal took fright, reared and recoiled. The attitudes of the wild horse and the almost naked savage would have formed

studies for a painter or a statuary?

I often pleased myself in the course of our march with noticing the appearance of the young Count and his newly enlisted follower, as they rode before me. Never was preux chevalier better suited with an esquire. The Count was well mounted, and, as I have before observed, was a bold and graceful rider. He was fond, too, of caracoling his horse, and dashing about in the buoyancy of youthful spirits. dress was a gay Indian hunting-frock of dressed deer-skin, setting well to the shape, dyed of a beautiful purple, and fancifully embroidered with silks of various colours; as if it had been the work of some Indian beauty to decorate a favorite chief. With this he were leathern pantaloons and moccasons, a foraging cap, and a double-barrelled gun slung by a bandoleer athwart his back; so that he was quite a picturesque figure as he managed gracefully his spirited steed.

The young Osage would ride close behind him on his wild and beautifully mottled horse, which was decorated with crimson tufts of hair. He rode with his finely-shaped head and bust naked; his blanket being girt round his waist. He carried his rifle in one hand, and managed his horse with the other, and seemed ready to dash off at a moment's warning

SQUIRE —

who had on to stop t on their about fifty unding in This news out on our

empted to sensitive des of the ve formed

arch with
his newly
was preux
t was well
bold and
his horse,
rits. His
deer-skin,
rple, and
; as if it
ecorate a
loons and
un slung
s quite a
spirited

n on his ated with ped head hist. He with the warning

with his youthful leader, on any maccap foray or scamper. The Count, with the sanguine anticipations of youth, premised himself many hardy adventures and exploits in company with his youthful "brave," when we should get among the buffaloes in the Pawnee hunting-grounds.

After riding some distance, we crossed a narrow, deep stream, upon a solid bridge, the remains of an old beaver dam; the industrious community which had constructed it had all been destroyed. Above us, a streaming flight of wild geese, high in air, and making a vociferous noise, gave note

of the waning year.

About half-past ten o'clock we made a halt in a forest, where there was abundance of the pea-vine. Here we turned the horses loose to graze. A fire was made, water procured from an adjacent spring, and in a short time our little Frenchman, Tonish, had a pot of coffee prepared for our refreshment. While partaking of it, we were joined by an old Osage, one of a small hunting-party who had recently passed this way. He was in search of his horse, which had wandered away, or been stolen. Our half-breed, Beatte, made a wry face on hearing of Osage hunters in this direction. "Until we pass those hunters," said he, "we shall see no buffaloes. They frighten away every thing, like a prairie on fine."

The morning repast being over, the party amused themselves in various ways. Some shot with their rifles at a mark, others lay asleep half-buried in the deep bed of foliage, with their heads resting on their saddles; others gossiped round the fire at the foot of a tree, which sent up wreaths of blue smoke among the branches. The horses banqueted luxuriously on the pea-vines, and some lay down and rolled

amongst them.

We were overshadowed by lofty trees, with straight, smooth trunks, like stately columns; and as the glancing rays of the sun shone through the transparent leaves, tinted with the many-coloured hues of autumn, I was reminded of the effect of sunshine among the stained windows and clustering columns of a Gothic cathedral. Indeed there is a grandeur and solemnity in our spacious forests of the West, that awakens in me the same feeling I have experienced in those vast and venerable piles, and the sound of the wind

sweeping through them supplies occasionally the deep

breathings of the organ.

About noon the bugle sounded to horse, and we were again on the march, hoping to arrive at the encampment of the rangers before night, as the old Osage had assured us it was not above ten or twelve miles distant. In our course through a forest we passed by a lonely pool, covered with the most magnificent water-lilies I had ever beheld; among which swam several wood-ducks, one of the most beautiful of water-fowl, remarkable for the gracefulness and brilliancy of its

plumage.

After proceeding some distance farther we came down upon the banks of the Arkansas, at a place where tracks of numerous horses, all entering the water, showed where a party of Osage hunters had recently crossed the river on their way to the buffalo range. After letting our horses drink in the river, we continued along its bank for a space, and then across prairies, where we saw a distant smoke, which we hoped might proceed from the encampment of the rangers. Following what we supposed to be their trail, we came to a meadow in which were a number of horses grazing: they were not, however, the horses of the troop. A little farther on we reached a straggling Osage village, on the banks of the Arkansas. Our arrival created quite a sensation. A number of old men came forward and shook hands with us all severally; while the women and children huddled together in groups, staring at us wildly, chattering and laughing among themselves. We found that all the young men of the village had departed on a hunting expedition, leaving the women and children and old men behind. Here the Com missioner made a speech from on horseback, informing his hearers of the purport of his mission, to promote a general peace among the tribes of the West, and urging them to lay aside all warlike and blood-thirsty notions, and not to make any wanton attacks upon the Pawnees. This speech being interpreted by Beatte, seemed to have a most pacifying effect upon the multitude, who promised faithfully that, as far as in them lay, the peace should not be disturbed and indeed their age and sex gave some reason to trust that they would keep their word.

Still hoping to reach the camp of the rangers before

we were pment of red us it ur course with the ng which of water-

he deep

y of its ne down tracks of where a river on r horses a space, smoke, at of the trail, we grazing: A little on the insation. with us lled toaughing n of the ing the ne Com ning his general n to lay o make h being g effect ar as in indeed

before

v would

nightfall, we pushed on until twilight, when we were obliged to halt on the borders of a ravine. The rangers bivouacked under trees, at the bottom of the dell, while we pitched our tent on a rocky knoll near a running stream. The night came on dark and overcast, with flying clouds, and much appearance of rain. The fires of the rangers burnt brightly in the dell, and threw strong masses of light upon the robberlooking groups that were cooking, eating, and drinking around To add to the wildness of the scene, several Osage Indians, visitors from the village we had passed, were mingled among the men. Three of them came and seated themselves by our fire. They watched every thing that was going on around them in silence, and looked like figures of monu mental bronze. We gave them food, and, what they most relished, coffee; for the Indians partake in the universal fondness for this beverage, which pervades the West. When they had made their supper, they stretched themselves, side by side, before the fire, and began a low nasal chant, drum ming with their hands upon their breasts, by way of accompaniment. Their chant seemed to consist of regular staves, every one terminating, not in a melodious cadence, but in the abrupt interjection "Huh!" uttered almost like a hiccup. This chant, we were told by our interpreter, Beatte, related to ourselves, our appearance. our treatment of them, and all that they knew of our plans. In one part they spoke of the young Count, whose animated character and eagerness for Indian enterprise had struck their fancy, and they indulged in some waggery about him and the young Indian beauties, that produced great merriment among our half-breeds.

This mode of improvising is common throughout the savage tribes; and in this way, with a few simple inflections of the voice, they chant all their exploits in war and hunting, and occasionally indulge in a vein of comic humour and dry satire, to which the Indians appear to me much more prone

than is generally imagined.

In fact, the Indians that I have had an opportunity of seeing in real life are quite different from those described in poetry. They are by no means the stoics that they are represented; taciturn, unbending, without a tear or a smile. Taciturn they are, it is true, when in company with white men, whose good-will they distrust, and whose language they

do not understand; but the white man is equally tacitural under like circumstances. When the Indians are among themselves, however, there cannot be greater gossips. Half their time is taken up in talking over their adventures in war and hunting, and in telling whimsical stories. They are great mimics and buffoons, also, and entertain themselves excessively at the expense of the whites with whom they have associated, and who have supposed them impressed with profound respect for their grandeur and dignity, They are curious observers, noting every thing in silence, but with a keen and watchful eye; occasionally exchanging a glance or a grunt with each other, when any thing particularly strikes them; but reserving all comments until they are alone. Then it is that they give full scope to criticism, satire, mimicry, and mirth.

In the course of my journey along the frontier, I have had repeated opportunities of noticing their excitability and boisterous merriment at their games; and have occasionally noticed a group of Osages sitting round a fire until a late hour of the night, engaged in the most animated and lively conversation, and at times making the woods resound with peals of laughter. As to tears, they have them in abundance, both real and affected; at times they make a merit of them. No one weeps more bitterly or profusely at the death of a relative or friend; and they have stated times when they repair to howl and lament at their graves. I have heard doleful wailings at daybreak, in the neighbouring Indian villages, made by some of the inhabitants, who go out at that hour into the fields to mourn and weep for the dead: at such times. I am told, the tears will stream down their cheeks in torrents.

As far as I can judge, the Indian of poetical fiction is like the shepherd of pastoral romance,—a mere personification of imaginary attributes.

The nasal chant of our Osage guests gradually died away; they covered their heads with their blankets and fell fast asleep, and in a little while all was silent, excepting the pattering of scattered rain-drops upon our tent.

In the morning our Indian visitors breakfasted with us, but the young Osage who was to act as esquire to the Count in his knight-errantry on the prairies was nowhere to be found.

taciturn
a among
Half
es in war
They are
emselves
hey have
vith prohey are
with a
lance or
strikes
alone.
satire,

I have lity and sionally a late d lively d with abunderit of death n they heard Indian at that t such

s like ion of

eks in

died l fell g the

h us, nt in und.

His wild horse, too, was missing, and, after many conjectures, we came to the conclusion that he had taken "Indian leave" of us in the night. We afterwards ascertained that he had been persuaded so to do by the Osages we had recently met with, who had represented to him the perils that would attend him in an expedition to the Pawnee hunting-grounds, where he might fall into the hands of the implacable enemies of his tribe; and, what was scarcely less to be apprehended, the annoyances to which he would be subjected from the capricious and overbearing conduct of the white men; who, as I have witnessed in my own short experience, are prone to treat the poor Indians as little better than brute animals. Indeed, he had had a specimen of it himself in the narrow escape he made from the infliction of "Lynch's law," by the hard-winking worthy of the frontier, for the flagitious crime of finding a strav horse.

The disappearance of the youth was generally regretted by our party, for we had all taken a great fancy to him from his handsome, frank, and manly appearance, and the easy grace of his deportment. He was indeed a native-born gentleman. By none, however, was he so much lamented as by the young Count, who thus suddenly found himself deprived of his esquire. I regretted the departure of the Osage for his own sake, for we should have cherished him throughout the expedition; and I am convinced, from the munificent spirit of his patron, he would have returned to his tribe laden with wealth of beads

and trinkets and Indian blankets.

CHAPTER VIII

THE HONEY CAMP.

THE weather, which had been rainy in the night, having held up, we resumed our march at seven o'clock in the morning, in confident hope of soon arriving at the encampment of the rangers. We had not ridden above three or four miles when we came to a large tree which had been recently felled by an axe, for the wild honey contained in the hollow of its trunk, several broken flakes of which still remained. We now felt sure that the camp could not be far distant. About a couple of miles further some of the rangers set up a shout, and pointed

to a number of horses grazing in a woody bottom. A few paces brought us to the brow of an elevated ridge, whence we looked down upon the encampment. It was a wild bandit or Robin In a beautiful open forest, traversed by a running stream, were booths of bark and branches, and tents of blankets, temporary shelters from the recent rain, for the rangers commonly bivouac in the open air. There were groups of rangers in every kind of uncouth garb. Some were cooking at large fires made at the feet of trees; some were stretching and dressing deer-skins; some were shooting at a mark, and some lying about on the grass. Venison jerked, and hung on frames, was drying over the embers in one place; in another lay carcases recently brought in by the hunters. Stacks of rifles were leaning against the trunks of the trees, and saddles, bridles, and powder-horns hanging above them, while the horses were grazing here and there among the thickets.

Our arrival was greeted with acclamation. The rangers crowded about their comrades to inquire the news from the fort: for our own part, we were received in frank simple hunter's style by Captain Bean, the commander of the company; a man about forty years of age, vigorous and active. His life had been chiefly passed on the frontier, occasionally in Indian warfare, so that he was a thorough woodsman and a first-rate hunter. He was equipped in character—in leathern hunting-

shirt and leggins, and a leathern foraging-cap.

While we were conversing with the Captain, a veteran huntsman approached, whose whole appearance struck me. He was of the middle size, but tough and weather-proved; a head partly bald and garnished with loose iron-grey locks, and a fine black eye, beaming with youthful spirit. His dress was similar to that of the Captain, a rifle shirt and leggins of dressed deerskin, that had evidently seen service; a powder-horn was slung by his side, a hunting-knife stuck in his belt, and in his hand was an ancient and trusty rifle, doubtless as dear to him as a bosom friend. He asked permission to go hunting, which was readily granted. "That's old Ryan," said the Captain when he had gone; "there's not a better hunter in the camp; he's sure to bring in game."

In a little while our pack-horses were unloaded and turned loose to revel among the pea-vines. Our tent was pitched; our fire made; the half of a deer had been sent to us from the few paces
we looked
or Robin
by a runtents of
for the
re groups
e cooking
tretching
nark, and
hung on
another
stacks of
saddles,

rangers rangers from the hunter's ; a man life had Indian instrate nunting-

hile the

huntsHe was
a head
d a fine
similar
ed deers slung
is hand
m as a
ch was
when
; he's

turned d; our m the Captain's lodge; Beatte brought in a couple of wild turkeys; the spits were laden, and the camp-kettle crammed with meat; and to crown our luxuries, a basin filled with great flakes of delicious honey, the spoils of a plundered bee-tree, was given us by one of the rangers

Our little Frenchman, Tonish, was in an ecstasy, and tucking up his sleeves to the elbows, set to work to make a display of his culinary skill, on which he prided himself almost as much as upon his hunting, his riding, and his warlike prowess.

CHAPTER IX

A BEE HUNT.

THE beautiful forest in which we were encamped abounded in bee-trees; that is to say, trees in the decayed trunks of which wild bees had established their hives. It is surprising in what countless swarms the bees have overspread the Far West, within but a moderate number of years. The Indians consider them the harbinger of the white man, as the buffalo is of the red man; and say that, in proportion as the bee advances, the Indian and buffalo retire. We are always accustomed to associate the hum of the beehive with the farmhouse and flowergarden, and to consider those industrious little animals as connected with the busy haunts of man, and I am told that the wild bee is seldom to be met with at any great distance from the frontier. They have been the heralds of civilization, steadfastly preceding it as it advanced from the Atlantic borders, and some of the ancient settlers of the West pretend to give the very year when the honey-bee first crossed the Mississippi. The Indians with surprise found the mouldering trees of their forests suddenly teeming with ambrosial sweets, and nothing, I am told, can exceed the greedy relish with which they banquet for the first time upon this unbought luxury of the

At present the honey-bee swarms in myriads, in the noble groves and forests which skirt and intersect the prairies, and extend along the alluvial bottoms of the rivers. It seems to me as if these beautiful regions answer literally to the description of the land of promise, "a land flowing with milk and honey;" for the rich pasturage of the prairies is calculated to

sustain herds of cattle as countless as the sands upon the sea shore, while the flowers with which they are enamelled render

them a very paradise for the nectar-seeking bee.

We had not been long in the camp when a party set out in quest of a bee-tree; and, being curious to witness the sport, I gladly accepted an invitation to accompany them. The party was headed by a veteran bee-hunter, a tall lank fellow in homespun garb that hung loosely about his limbs, and a straw hat shaped not unlike a bee-hive; a comrade, equally uncouth in garb, and without a hat, straddled along at his heels, with a long rifle on his shoulder. To these succeeded half-a-dozen others, some with axes and some with rifles, for no one stirs far from the camp without his fire-arms, so as to be ready either for wild deer or wild Indian.

After proceeding some distance we came to an open glade on the skirts of the forest. Here our leader halted, and then advanced quietly to a low bush, on the top of which I perceived a piece of honeycomb. This I found was the bait or lure for the wild bees. Several were humming about it, and diving into its cells. When they had laden themselves with honey they would rise into the air, and dart off in a straight line, almost with the velocity of a bullet. The hunters watched attentively the course they took, and then set off in the same direction, stumbling along over twisted roots and fallen trees, with their eyes turned up to the sky. In this way they traced the honey-laden bees to their hive, in the hollow trunk of a blasted oak, where, after buzzing about for a moment, they entered a hole about sixty feet from the ground.

Two of the bee-hunters now plied their axes vigorously at the foot of the tree to level it with the ground. The mere spectators and amateurs, in the meantime, drew off to a cautious distance, to be out of the way of the falling of the tree and the vengeance of its inmates. The jarring blows of the axe seemed to have no effect in alarming or disturbing this most industrious community. They continued to ply at their usual occupations, some arriving full freighted into port, others sallying forth on new expeditions, like so many merchantmen in a money-making metropolis, little suspicious of impending bankruptcy and downfall. Even a loud crack, which announced the disrupture of the trunk, failed to divert their attention from the intense pursuit of gain; at length down came the

the sea

set out in e sport, I l'he party in homestraw hat icouth in s, with a f-a-dozen one stirs dy either

en glade and then the I pere bait or at it, and less with straight watched the same en trees, by traced unk of a nt, they

ously at he mere to a cauthe tree is of the ing this at their to there antmen pending tounced tention me the

tree with a tremendous crash, bursting open from end to end, and displaying all the hoarded treasures of the commonwealth.

One of the hunters immediately ran up with a wisp of lighted hay, as a defence against the bees. The latter, however, made no attack and sought no revenge; they seemed stupefied by the catastrophe and unsuspicious of its cause, and remained crawling and buzzing about the ruins without offering us any molestation. Every one of the party now fell to, with spoon and hunting-knife, to scoop out the flakes of honeycomb with which the hollow trunk was stored. Some of them were of old date and a deep brown colour, others were beautifully white, and the honey in their cells was almost limpid. Such of the combs as were entire were placed in camp-kettles to be conveyed to the encampment; those which had been shivered in the fall were devoured upon the spot. Every stark bee-hunter was to be seen with a rich morsel in his hand, dripping about his fingers, and disappearing as rapidly as a cream tart before the holiday appetite of a schoolboy.

Nor was it the bee-hunters alone that profited by the downfall of this industrious community; as if the bees would carry through the similitude of their habits with those of laborious and gainful man, I beheld numbers from rival hives arriving on eager wing to enrich themselves with the ruins of their neighbours. These busied themselves as eagerly and cheerfully as so many wreckers on an Indiaman that has been driven on shore; plunging into the cells of the broken honeycombs, banqueting greedily on the spoil, and then winging their way full freighted to their homes. As to the poor proprietors of the ruin, they seemed to have no heart to do anything, not even to taste the nectar that flowed around them; but crawled backwards and forwards, in vacant desolation, as I have seen a poor fellow with his hands in his pockets, whistling vacantly and despondingly about the ruins of his house that had been burnt.

It is difficult to describe the bewilderment and confusion of the bees of the bankrupt hive who had been absent at the time of the catastrophe, and who arrived from time to time, with full cargoes from abroad. At first they wheeled about in the air, in the place where the fallen tree had once reared its head, astonished at finding it all a vacuum. At length, as if comprehending their disaster, they settled down in clusters on

a dry branch of a neighbouring tree, whence they seemed to contemplate the prostrate ruin, and to buzz forth doleful lamentations over the downfall of their republic. It was a scene on which the "melancholy Jacques" might have moral

ised by the hour.

We now abandoned the place, leaving much honey in the hollow of the tree. "It will all be cleared off by varmint," "What vermin?" asked I. "Oh, said one of the rangers bears, and skunks, and racoons, and 'possums. The bears is the knowingest varmint for finding out a bee-tree in the world. They'll gnaw for days together at the trunk till they make a hole big enough to get in their paws, and then they'll haul out honey, bees, and all."

CHAPTER X

18

F

11

S

AMUSEMENTS IN THE CAMP -- CONSULTATIONS -- HUNTERS' FARE AND FEASTING - EVENING SCENES - CAMP MELODY - THE FATE OF AN AMATEUR OWL.

On returning to the camp, we found it a scene of the greatest Some of the rangers were shooting at a mark, others were leaping, wrestling, and playing at prison-bars. They were mostly young men, on their first expedition, in high health and vigour, and buoyant with anticipations; and I can conceive nothing more likely to set the youthful blood into a flow than a wild-wood life of the kind, and the range of a magnificent wilderness, abounding with game, and fruitful We send our youth abroad to grow luxurious and effeminate in Europe; it appears to me, that a previous tour on the prairies would be more likely to produce that manliness, simplicity, and self-dependence, most in unison with our political institutions.

While the young men were engaged in these boisterous amusements, a graver set, composed of the Captain, the Doctor, and other sages and leaders of the camp, were seated or stretched out on the grass, round a frontier map, holding a consultation about our position and the course we were to pursue.

Our plan was to cross the Arkansas just above where the Red Fork falls into it; then to keep westerly, until we should pass through a grand belt of open forest, called the Cross seemed to th doleful It was a ave moral

ney in the varmint,"
I. "Oh, he bears is the world. ey make a ll haul out

ers' fare dy — the

e greatest
a mark,
rison-bars.
edition, in
ions; and
iful blood
e range of
d fruitful
luxurious
previous
that man-

the Docseated or ing a cono pursue. where the ve should he Cross

ison with

Timber, which ranges nearly north and south from the Arkansas to Red River; after which, we were to keep a southerly course towards the latter river.

"Our half-breed, Beatte, being an experienced Osage hunter, was called into the consultation. "Have you ever hunted in this direction?" said the Captain. "Yes," was the laconic reply.

"Perhaps, then, you can tell us in which direction lies the

Red Fork?"

"If you keep along yonder, by the edge of the prairie, you will come to a bald hill, with a pile of stones upon it."

"I have noticed that hill as I was hunting," said the

Captain.

"Well, those stones were set up by the Osages as a landmark: from that spot you may have a sight of the Red Fork."

"In that case," cried the Captain, "we shall reach the Red Fork to-morrow; then cross the Arkansas above it, into the Pawnee country; and then in two days we shall crack buffalo bones."

The idea of arriving at the adventurous hunting-grounds of the Pawnees, and of coming upon the traces of the buffaloes, made every eye sparkle with animation. Our further conversation was interrupted by the sharp report of a rifle at no great distance from the camp.

"That's old Ryan's rifle," exclaimed the Captain; "there's a buck down, I'll warrant!" Nor was he mistaken; for, before long, the veteran made his appearance, calling upon one of the younger rangers to return with him, and aid in bringing

home the carcass.

The surrounding country, in fact, abounded with game, so that the camp was overstocked with provisions; and as no less than twenty bee-trees had been cut down in the vicinity, every one revelled in luxury. With the wasteful prodigality of hunters, there was a continual feasting, and scarce any one put by provision for the morrow. The cooking was conducted in hunters' style: the meat was stuck upon tapering spits of dogwood, which were thrust perpendicularly into the ground, so as to sustain the joint before the fire, where it was roasted or broiled with all its juices retained in it in a manner that would have tickled the palate of the most experienced gour-

mand. As much could not be said in favour of the bread. It was little more than a paste made of flour and water, and fried like fritters, in lard; though some adopted a ruder style, twisting it round the ends of sticks, and thus roasting it before the fire. In either way, I have found it extremely paratable on the prairies. No one knows the true relish of

food until he has a hunter's appetite.

Before sunset, we were summoned by little Tonish to a sumptuous repast. Blankets had been spread on the ground near to the fire, upon which we took our seats. A large dish, or bowl, made from the root of a maple tree, and which we had purchased at the Indian village, was placed on the ground before us, and into it were emptied the contents of one of the camp-kettles, consisting of a wild turkey hashed, together with slices of bacon and lumps of dough. Beside it was placed another bowl of similar ware, containing an ample supply of fritters. After we had discussed the hash, two wooden spits, on which the ribs of a fat buck were broiling before the fire, were removed and planted in the ground before us, with a triumphant air, by little Tonish. no dishes, we had to proceed in hunters' style, cutting off strips and slices with our hunting-knives, and dipping them in salt and pepper. To do justice to Tonish's cookery, however, and to the keen sauce of the prairies, never have I tasted venison so delicious. With all this, our beverage was coffee, boiled in a camp-kettle, sweetened with brown sugar, and drunk out of tin cups: and such was the style of our banqueting throughout this expedition, whenever provisions were plenty, and as long as flour and coffee and sugar held out. As the twilight thickened into night, the sentinels were marched forth to their stations around the camp; an indispensable precaution in a country infested by Indians. encampment now presented a picturesque appearance. Camp fires were blazing and smouldering here and there among the trees, with groups of rangers round them; some seated or lying on the ground, others standing in the ruddy glare of the flames, or in shadowy relief. At some of the fires there was much boisterous mirth, where peals of laughter were mingled with loud ribald jokes and uncouth exclamations; for the troop was evidently a raw, undisciplined band, levied among the wild youngsters of the frontier, who had enlisted.

he bread.
water, and
ider style,
oasting it
extremely
relish of

nish to a e ground ge dish, or h we had e ground of one of . together le it was an ample hash, two e broiling e ground Having itting off ing them ery, howr have I erage was vn sugar, e of our rovisions held out. ıels were an indis-

Camp mong the ented or glare of res there ter were mations; d, levied

enliste**d**.

some for the sake of roving adventure, and some for the purpose of getting a knowledge of the country. Many of them were the neighbours of their officers, and accustomed to regard them with the familiarity of equals and companions None of them had any idea of the restraint and decorum of a camp, or ambition to acquire a name for exactness in a profession in which they had no intention of continuing.

While this boisterous merriment prevailed at some of the fires, there suddenly arose a strain of nasal melody from another, at which a choir of "vocalists" were uniting their voices in a most lugubrious psalm tune. This was led by one of the lieutenants; a tall, spare man, who we were informed had officiated as schoolmaster, singing-master, and occasionally as Methodist preacher, in one of the villages of the frontier. The chant rose solemnly and sadly in the night air, and reminded me of the description of similar canticles in the camps of the Covenanters; and, indeed, the strange medley of figures and faces, and uncouth garbs, congregated together in our troop, would not have disgraced the banners of Praise-God Barebones.

In one of the intervals of this nasal psalmody, an amateur owl, as if in competition, began his dreary hooting. Immediately there was a cry throughout the camp of "Charley's owl! Charley's owl!" It seems this "obscure bird" had visited the camp every night, and had been fired at by one of the sentinels, a half-witted lad, named Charley; who, on being called up for firing when on duty, excused himself by saying that he understood that owls made uncommonly good soup.

One of the young rangers mimicked the cry of this bird of wisdom, who, with a simplicity little consonant with his character, came hovering within sight, and alighted on the naked branch of a tree, lit up by the blaze of our fire. The young Count immediately seized his fowling-piece, took fatal aim, and in a twinkling the poor bird of ill omen came fluttering to the ground. Charley was now called upon to make and eat his dish of owl-soup, but declined, as he had not shot the bird.

In the course of the evening I paid a visit to the Captain's fire. It was composed of huge trunks of trees, and of sufficient magnitude to roast a buffalo whole. Here were a number of the prime hunters and leaders of the camp, some

sitting, some standing, and others lying on skins or blankets before the fire, telling old frontier stories about hunting and Indian warfare.

As the night advanced, we perceived above the trees to the

west a ruddy glow flushing up the sky.

"That must be a prairie set on fire by the Osage hunters," said the Captain.

"It is at the Red Fork," said Beatte, regarding the sky. "It seems but three miles distant, yet it perhaps is twenty."

About half-past eight o'clock, a beautiful pale light gradually sprang up in the east, a precursor of the rising moon. Drawing off from the Captain's lodge, I now prepared for the night's repose. I had determined to abandon the shelter of the tent, and henceforth to bivouac like the rangers. A bearskin spread at the foot of a tree was my bed, with a pair of saddle-bags for a pillow. Wrapping myself in blankets, I stretched myself on this hunters' couch, and soon fell into a sound and sweet sleep, from which I did not awake until the bugle sounded at daybreak

CHAPTER XI

BREAKING UP OF THE ENCAMPMENT—PICTURESQUE MARCH—GAME—CAMP SCENES—TRIUMPH OF A YOUNG HUNTER—ILL SUCCESS OF OLD HUNTERS—FOUL MURDER OF A POLECAT.

(Oct. 14.)—At the signal-note of the bugle, the sentinels and patrols marched in from their stations around the camp and were dismissed. The rangers were roused from their night's repose, and soon a bustling scene took place. While some cut wood, made fires, and prepared the morning's meal, others struck their foul-weather shelters of blankets, and made every preparation for departure; while others dashed about through brush and brake, catching the horses and lead ing or driving them into camp.

During all this bustle the forest rang with whoops, and shouts, and peals of laughter; when all had breakfasted, packed up their effects and camp equipage, and loaded the pack-horses, the bugle sounded to saddle and mount. By eight o'clock the whole troop set off in a long straggling line, with whoop and halloo, intermingled with many an oath at the

r blanke**ts** inting and

ees to the

hunters,"

the sky.
twenty."
ght gradu
ng moon.
ed for the
shelter of

A beara pair of ankets, I fell into a until the

MARCH — FER—ILL .ECAT.

sentinels the camp om their

While g's meal, ets, and s dashed and lead

ops, and akfasted, ided the int. By ing line, th at the

loitering pack-horses, and in a little while the forest, which for several days had been the scene of such unwonted bustle and uproar, relapsed into its primeval solitude and silence.

It was a bright sunny morning, with a pure transparent atmosphere, that seemed to bathe the very heart with gladness. Our march continued parallel to the Arkansas, through a rich and varied country; sometimes we had to break our way through alluvial bottoms matted with redundant vegetation, where the gigantic trees were entangled with grape-vines, hanging like cordage from their branches; sometimes we coasted along sluggish brooks, whose feebly-trickling current just served to link together a succession of glassy pools, imbedded like mirrors in the quiet bosom of the forest, reflecting its autumnal foliage and patches of the clear blue sky. Sometimes we scrambled up broken and rocky hills, from the summits of which we had wide views stretching on one side over distant prairies diversified by groves and forests, and on the other ranging along a line of blue and shadowy hills beyond the waters of the Arkansas.

The appearance of our troop was suited to the country; stretching along in a line of upwards of haif a mile in length, winding among brakes and bushes, and up and down the defiles of the hills; the men in every kind of uncouth garb, with long rifies on their shoulders, and mounted on horses of every colour. The pack-horses, too, would incessantly wander from the line of march to crop the surrounding herbage, and were banged and beaten back by Tonish and his half-breed compeers, with volleys of mongrel oaths. Every now and then the notes of the bugle from the head of the column would echo through the woodlands and along the hollow glens, summoning up tragglers, and announcing the line of march. The whole scene reminded me of the description given of bands of buccaneers penetrating the wilds of South America, on their plundering expeditions against the Spanish settle-

ments.

At one time we passed through a luxuriant bottom or meadow bordered by thickets, where the tall grass was pressed down into numerous "deer beds," where those animals had couched the preceding night. Some oak trees also bore signs of having been clambered by bears in quest of acorns, the marks of their claws being visible in the bark As we opened a glade of this sheltered meadow, we beheld several deer bounding away in wild affright, until, having gained some distance, they would stop and gaze back, with the curiosity common to this animal, at the strange intruders into their solitudes. There was immediately a sharp report of rifles in every direction, from the young huntsmen of the troop; but they were too eager to aim surely, and the deer, unharmed, bounded away into the depths of the forest.

In the course of our march we struck the Arkansas, but found ourselves still below the Red Fork, and as the river made deep bends, we again left its banks and continued through the woods until nearly eight o'clock, when we encamped in a beautiful basin bordered by a fine stream, and

shaded by clumps of lofty oaks.

The horses were now hobbled, that is to say, their fore legs were fettered with cords or leathern straps, so as to impede their movements, and prevent their wandering from the They were then turned loose to graze. A number of rangers, prime hunters, started off in different directions in search of game. There was no whooping nor laughing about the camp as in the morning; all were either busy about the fires preparing the evening's repast, or reposing upon the Shots were soon heard in various directions. time a huntsman rode into the camp with the carcass of a fine buck hanging across his horse. Shortly afterwards came in a couple of stripling hunters on foot, one of whom bore on his shoulders the body of a doe. He was evidently proud of his spoil, being probably one of his first achievements, though he and his companion were much bantered by their comrades. as young beginners who hunted in partnership.

Just as the night set in there was a great shouting at one end of the camp, and immediately afterwards a body of young rangers came parading round the various fires, bearing one of their comrades in triumph on their shoulders. He had shot an elk for the first time in his life, and it was the first animal of the kind that had been killed on this expedition. The young huntsman, whose name was M'Lellan, was the hero of the camp for the night, and was the "father of the feast" into the bargain; for portions of his elk were seen roasting at

every fire.

The other hunters returned without success. The Cap

re beheld, having tack, with intruders or report on of the the deer,

nsas, but the river ontinued we en eam, and

heir fore as to imfrom the umber of ections in about the upon the After a cass of a rds came a bore on proud of though

ng at one
of young
g one of
had shot
t animal
n. The
hero of
e feast"
sting at

he Cap

omrades.

tain had observed the tracks of a buffalo, which must have passed within a few days, and had tracked a bear for some distance until the foot-prints had disappeared. He had seen an elk too, on the banks of the Arkansas, which walked out on a sand-bar of the river, but before he could steal round through the bushes to get a shot it had re-entered the woods.

Our own hunter, Beatte, returned silent and sulky from an unsuccessful hunt. As yet he had brought us in nothing, and we had depended for our supplies of venison upon the Captain's mess. Beatte was evidently mortified, for he looked down with contempt upon the rangers, as raw and inexperienced woodsmen, but little skilled in hunting; they, on the other hand, regarded Beatte with no very complacent eye, as one of an evil breed, and always spoke of him as "the Indian."

Our little Frenchman Tonish, also, by his incessant bossting, and chattering, and gasconading, in his balderdashed dialect, had drawn upon himself the ridicule of many of the wags of the troop, who amused themselves at his expense in a kind of raillery by no means remarkable for its delicacy; but the little variet was so completely fortified by vanity and selfconceit, that he was invulnerable to every joke. I must confess, however, that I felt a little mortified at the sorry figure our retainers were making among these moss-troopers of the Even our very equipments came in for a share of unpopularity, and I heard many sneers at the double-barrelled guns with which we were provided against smaller game; the lads of the West holding "shot-guns," as they call them, in great contempt, thinking grouse, partridges, and even wild turkeys, as beneath their serious attention, and the rifle the only fire-arm worthy of a hunter.

I was awakened before daybreak the next morning by the mournful howling of a wolf, who was skulking about the purlieus of the camp, attracted by the scent of venison. Scarcely had the first grey streak of dawn appeared, when a youngster at one of the distant lodges, shaking off his sleep, crowed in imitation of a cock, with a loud clear note and prolonged cadence, that would have done credit to the most veteran chanticleer. He was immediately answered from another quarter, as if from a rival rooster. The chant was echoed from lodge to lodge, and followed by the cackling of hens quacking of ducks, gabbling of turkeys, and grunting of swine

until we seemed to have been transported into the midst of a farmyard, with all its inmates in full concert around us.

After riding a short distance this morning, we came upon a well-worn Indian track, and following it, scrambled to the summit of a hill, whence we had a wide prospect over a country diversified by rocky ridges and waving lines of upland, and enriched by groves and clumps of trees of varied tuft and foliage. At a distance to the west, to our great satisfaction, we beheld the Red Fork rolling its ruddy current to the Arkansas, and found that we were above the point of junction. We now descended and pushed forward, with much difficulty, through the rich alluvial bottom that borders the Arkansas. Here the trees were interwoven with grape-vines, forming a kind of cordage, from trunk to trunk and limb to limb; there was a thick undergrowth, also, of bush and bramble, and such an abundance of hops, fit for gathering, that it was difficult for our horse.

The soil was imprinted in many places with the tracks of deer, and the claws of bears were to be traced on various trees. Every one was on the look-out in the hope of starting some game, when suddenly there was a bustle and a clamour in a distant part of the line. "A bear! a bear!" was the cry. We all pressed forward to be present at the sport, when to my infinite, though whimsical chagrin, I found it to be our two worthies, Beatte and Tonish, perpetrating a foul murder on a polecat, or skunk. The animal had ensconced itself beneath the trunk of a fallen tree, whence it kept up a vigorous defence in its peculiar style, until the surrounding forest was

in a high state of fragrance.

Gibes and jokes now broke out on all sides at the expense of the Indian hunter, and he was advised to wear the scalp of the skunk as the only trophy of his prowess. When they found, however, that he and Tonish were absolutely bent upon bearing off the carcass as a peculiar dainty, there was a universal expression of disgust; and they were regarded as little better than cannibals.

Mortified at this ignominious début of our two hunters, I insisted upon their abandoning their prize and resuming their march. Beatte complied with a dogged, discontented air, and lagged behind muttering to himself. Tonish, however, with his usual buoyancy, consoled himself by vociferous eulogies on

idst of a us. ame upon ed to the ct over a f upland. tuft and tisfaction. ht to the junction. difficulty. Arkansas. orming a b: there and such difficult

tracks of cus trees. Ing some nour in a cry. We can to my our two rder on a beneath vigorous orest was

expense scalp of nen they ent upon e was a arded as

inters, I ng their air, and er, with ogies on the richness and delicacy of a roasted polecat, which he swore was considered the daintiest of dishes by all experienced Indian gourmands. It was with difficulty I could silence his loquacity by repeated and peremptory commands. A Frenchman's vivacity, however, if repressed in one way, will break out in another, and Tonish now eased off his spleen by bestowing volleys of oaths and dry blows on the pack-horses. I was likely to be no gainer in the end by my opposition to the humours of these varlets, for after a time, Beatte, who had lagged behind, rode up to the head of the line to resume his station as a guide, and I had the vexation to see the carcass of his prize, stripped of its skin, and looking like a fat sucking pig, dangling behind his saddle. I made a solemn vow, however, in secret, that our fig. should not be disgraced by the cooking of that polecat.

CHAPTER XII.

THE CROSSING OF THE ARKANSAS.

We had now arrived at the river, about a quarter of a mile above the junction of the Red Fork; but the banks were steep and crumbling, and the current was deep and rapid. It was impossible, therefore, to cross at this place; and we resumed our painful course through the forest, dispatching Beatte ahead, in search of a fording-place. We had proceeded about a mile further, when he rejoined us, bringing intelligence of a place hard by, where the river, for a great part of its breadth was rendered fordable by sand-bars, and the remainder might easily be swam by the horses.

Here, then, we made a halt. Some of the rangers set to work vigorously with their axes, felling trees on the edge of the river, wherewith to form rafts for the transportation of their baggage and camp equipage. Others patrolled the banks of the river farther up, in hopes of finding a better fording-place, being unwilling to risk their horses in the deep channel.

It was now that our worthies, Beatte and Tonish, had an opportunity of displaying their Indian adroitness and resource At the Osage village which we had passed a day or two before they had procured a dry buffalo skin. This was now pro-

duced; cords were passed through a number of small eyelet holes with which it was bordered, and it was drawn up, until it formed a kind of deep trough. Sticks were then placed athwart it on the inside, to keep it in shape; our camp equipage and a part of our baggage were placed within, and the singular bark was carried down the bank and set afloat. A cord was attached to the prow, which Beatte took between his teeth, and throwing himself into the water, went ahead, towing the bark after him; while Tonish followed behind, to keep it steady and to propel it. Part of the way they had foothold, and were enabled to wade, but in the main current they were obliged to swim. The whole way, they whooped and yelled in the Indian style, until they landed safely on the opposite shore.

The Commissioner and myself were so well pleased with this Indian mode of ferriage, that we determined to trust our selves in the buffalo hide. Our companions, the Count and Mr. L., had proceeded with the horses along the river bank, in search of a ford which some of the rangers had discovered, about a mile and a half distant. While we were waiting for the return of our ferryman, I happened to cast my eyes upon a heap of luggage under a bush, and descried the sleek carcass of the polecat, snugly trussed up, and ready for roasting before the evening fire. I could not resist the temptation to plump it into the river, when it sunk to the bottom like a lump of lead; and thus our lodge was relieved from the bad odour which this savoury viand had threatened to bring upon it

Our men having recrossed with their cockle-shell bark, it was drawn on shore, half filled with saddles, saddlebags, and other luggage, amounting to a hundred weight; and being again placed in the water, I was invited to take my seat. It appeared to me pretty much like the embarkation of the wise men of Gotham, who went to sea in a bowl: I stepped in, however, without hesitation, though as cautiously as possible, and sat down on top of the luggage, the margin of the hide sinking to within a hand's breadth of the water's edge. Rifles, fowling-pieces, and other articles of small bulk, were then handed in, until I protested against receiving any more freight. We then launched forth upon the stream, the bark being towed as before.

It was with a sensation half serious, half comic, that I

mall eyerawn up, ere then our camp , and the float. A ween his d, towing o keep it foothold, hey were d velled

opposite sed with rust our ount and er bank. scovered. iting for yes upon t carcass g before o plump lump of d odour n it bark, it ags, and

d being eat. It the wise pped in, oossible. of the 's edge. k, were ly more he bark

that I

found myself thus afloat, on the skin of a buffalo, in the midst of a wild river, surrounded by wilderness, and towed along by a half savage, whooping and yelling like a devil incarnate. To please the vanity of little Tonish, I discharged the doublebarrelled gun, to the right and left, when in the centre of the The report echoed along the woody shores, and was answered by shouts from some of the rangers, to the great exultation of the little Frenchman, who took to himself the whole glory of this Indian mode of navigation.

Our voyage was accomplished happily; the Commissioner was ferried across with equal success, and all our effects were brought over in the same manner. Nothing could equal the vainglorious vapouring of little Tonish, as he strutted about the shore, and exulted in his superior skill and knowledge to the rangers. Beatte, however, kept his proud, saturnine look, without a smile. He had a vast contempt for the ignorance of the rangers, and felt that he had been undervalued by them. His only observation was, "Dey now see de Indian good for

someting, anyhow!"

The broad, sandy shore where we had landed was intersected by innumerable tracks of elk, deer, bears, racoons, turkeys, and water-fowl. The river scenery at this place was beautifully diversified, presenting long, shining reaches, bordered by willows and cotton-wood trees; rich bottoms, with lofty forests, among which towered enormous plane-trees; and the distance was closed in by high embowered promontories. The foliage had a yellow autumnal tint, which gave to the sunny landscape the golden tone of one of the landscapes of Claude Lorraine. There was animation given to the scene, by a raft of logs and branches, on which the Captain and his prime companion, the Doctor, were ferrying their effects across the stream; and by a long line of rangers on horseback, fording the river obliquely, along a series of sand-bars, about a mile and a half distant.

CHAPTER XIII.

THE CAMP OF THE GLEN.

CAMP GOSSIP—PAWNEES AND THEIR HABITS—A HUNTER'S
ADVENTURE—HORSES FOUND, AND MEN LOST

Being joined by the Captain and some of the rangers, we struck into the woods for about half a mile, and then entered a wild, rocky dell, bordered by two lofty ridges of limestone, which narrowed as we advanced, until they met and united; making almost an angle. Here a fine spring of water rose among the rocks, and fed a silver rill that ran the whole length of the dell, freshening the grass with which it was

wal ti fe th

carpeted.

In this rocky nook we encamped, among tall trees. The rangers gradually joined us, straggling through the forest singly or in groups; some on horseback, some on foot, driving their horses before them, heavily laden with baggage, some dripping wet, having fallen into the river; for they had experienced much fatigue and trouble from the length of the ford, and the depth and rapidity of the stream. They looked not unlike banditti returning with their plunder, and the wild dell was a retreat worthy to receive them. The effect was heightened after dark, when the light of the fires was cast upon rugged-looking groups of men and horses; with baggage tumbled in heaps, rifles piled against the trees, and saddles, bridles, and powder-horns hanging about their trunks.

At the encampment we were joined by the young Count and his companion, and the young half-breed, Antoine, who had all passed successfully by the ford. To my annoyance, however, I discovered that both of my horses were missing. I had supposed them in the charge of Antoine: but he, with characteristic carelessness, had paid no heed to them, and they had probably wandered from the line on the opposite side of the river. It was arranged that Beatte and Antoine should recross the river at an early hour of the morning, in

search of them.

A fat buck and a number of wild turkeys being brought into the camp, we managed, with the addition of a cup of coffee, to make a comfortable supper: after which, I repaired

to the Captain's lodge, which was a kind of council fire and

gossiping-place for the veterans of the camp.

As we were conversing together, we observed, as on former nights, a dusky, red glow in the west, above the summits of the surrounding cliffs. It was again attributed to Indian fires on the prairies; and supposed to be on the western side of the Arkansas. If so, it was thought they must be made by some party of Pawnees, as the Osage hunters seldom ventured in that quarter. Our half-breeds, however, pronounced them Osage fires; and that they were on the opposite side of the Arkansas.

The conversation now turned upon the Pawnees, into whose hunting-grounds we were about entering. always some wild untamed tribe of Indians, who form, for a time, the terror of a frontier, and about whom all kinds of fearful stories are told. Such, at present, was the case with the Pawnees, who rove the regions between the Arkansas and the Red River, and the prairies of Texas. They were repre sented as admirable horsemen, and always on horseback; mounted on fleet and hardy steeds, the wild race of the prairies. With these they roam the great plains that extend about the Arkansas, the Red River, and through Texas, to the Rocky Mountains; sometimes engaged in hunting the deer and buffalo, sometimes in warlike and predatory expeditions; for, like their counterparts, the sons of Ishmael, their hand is against every one, and every one's hand against Some of them have no fixed habitation, but dwell in tents of skins, easily packed up and transported, so that they are here to-day, and away, no one knows where, to morrow.

One of the veteran hunters gave several anecdotes of their mode of fighting. Luckless, according to his account, is the band of weary traders or hunters descried by them in the midst of a prairie. Sometimes, they will steal upon them by stratagem, hanging with one leg over the saddle, and their bodies concealed; so that their troop at a distance has the appearance of a gang of wild horses. When they have thus gained sufficiently upon the enemy, they will suddenly raise themselves in their saddles, and come like a rushing blast, all fluttering with feathers, shaking their mantles, brandishing their weapons, and making hideous yells. In this way, they

NTER'S

ngers, we n entered imestone, d united; vater rose he whole ch it was

he forest on foot, baggage, they had h of the ey looked the wild ffect was was cast baggage saddles,

g Count ine, who noyance, sing. I he, with em, and opposite Antoine ning, in

brought cup of repaired seek to strike a panic into the horses, and put them to the scamper, when they will pursue and carry them off in triumph.

The best mode of defence, according to this veteran woodsman, is to get into the covert of some wood, or thicket; or if there be none at hand, to dismount, tie the horses firmly head to head in a circle, so that they cannot break away and scatter, and resort to the shelter of a ravine, or make a hollow in the sand, where they may be screened from the shafts of the Pawnees. The latter chiefly use the bow and arrow, and are dexterous archers; circling round and round their enemy, and launching their arrows when at full speed. They are chiefly formidable on the prairies, where they have free career for their horses, and no trees to turn aside their arrows. will rarely follow a flying enemy into the forest.

Several anecdotes, also, were given, of the secrecy and caution with which they will follow, and hang about the camp of an enemy, seeking a favourable moment for plunder or attack.

"We must now begin to keep a sharp look-out," said the "I must issue written orders, that no man shall hunt without leave, or fire off a gun, on pain of riding a wooden horse with a sharp back. I have a wild crew of young fellows, unaccustomed to frontier service. It will be difficult to teach them caution. We are now in the land of a silent. watchful, crafty people, who, when we least suspect it, may be around us, spying out all our movements, and ready to pounce upon all stragglers."

"How will you be able to keep your men from firing, if they see game while strolling round the camp?" asked one of the rangers.

"They must not take their guns with them unless they

are on duty, or have permission."

"Ah, Captain!" cried the ranger, "that will never do for me. Where I go, my rifle goes. I never like to leave it behind; it's like a part of myself. There's no one will take such care of it as I, and there's nothing will take such care of me as my rifle."

"There's truth in all that," said the Captain, touched by a true hunter's sympathy. "I've had my rifle pretty nigh as long as I have had my wife, and a faithful friend it has been

to me "

hem to the in triumph. Fran woods-cket; or if firmly head and scatter, llow in the afts of the w, and are enemy, and

ecrecy and t the camp plunder or

are chiefly

career for

ws. They

" said the man shall friding a wof young oe difficult f a silent, it, may be to pounce

firing, if sed one of

nless they

never do to leave will take ch care of

ouched by y nigh as has been Here the Doctor, who is as keen a hunter as the Captain, joined in the conversation: "A neighbour of mine says, Next to my rifle, I'd as lief lend you my wife."

"There's few," observed the Captain, "that take care of

their rifles as they ought to be taken care of."

"Or of their wives either," replied the Doctor, with a wink

"That's a fact," rejoined the Captain.

Word was now brought that a party of four rangers, headed by "Old Ryan," were missing. They had separated from the main body, on the opposite side of the river, when searching for a ford, and had straggled off, nobody knew whither. Many conjectures were made about them, and some apprehensions expressed for their safety.

"I should send to look after them," said the Captain, but old Ryan is with them, and he knows how to take care of himself and of them too. If it were not for him, I would not give much for the rest; but he is as much at home in the woods or on a prairie as he would be in his own farm-yard. He's never lost, wherever he is. There's a good gang of them to stand by one another; four to watch and one to take care of the fire."

"It's a dismal thing to get lost at night in a strange and

wild country," said one of the younger rangers.

"Not if you have one or two in company," said an older one. "For my part, I could feel as cheerful in this hollow as in my own home, if I had but one comrade to take turns to watch and keep the fire going. I could lie here for hours, and gaze up to that blazing star there, that seems to look down into the camp, as if it were keeping guard over it."

"Ay, the stars are a kind of company to one, when you have to keep watch alone. That's a cheerful star, too, somehow; that's the evening star, the planet Venus they call

it, I think."

"If that's the planet Venus," said one of the council, who, I believe, was the psalm-singing schoolmaster, "it bodes us no good; for I recollect reading in some book that the Pawnees worship that star, and sacrifice their presoners to it. So I should not feel the better for the sight of that star in this part of the country."

"Well," said the sergeant, a thorough-bred woodsman, star or no star, I have passed many a night alone in a wilder

nd

ho

m

Iı

po be

da

by le

of

sc

H

ri

ha

tic

tre

re

01

by

to

aı

le

aş

d

b

place than this, and slept sound too, I'll warrant you. however, I had rather an uneasy time of it. I was belated in passing through a tract of wood, near the Tombigbee River, so I struck a light, made a fire, and turned my horse loose, while I stretched myself to sleep. By and by, I heard the My horse came crowding near me for protection, wolves howl. for he was terribly frightened. I drove him off, but he returned, and drew nearer and nearer, and stood looking at me and at the fire, and dozing, and nodding, and tottering on his fore feet, for he was powerful tired. After a while, I heard a strange dismal cry. I thought at first it might be an owl. heard it again, and then I knew it was not an owl, but must be a panther. I felt rather awkward, for I had no weapon but a double-bladed penknife. I however prepared for defence in the best way I could, and piled up small brands from the fire to pepper him with, should he come nigh. The company of my horse now seemed a comfort to me; the poor creature laid down beside me and soon fell asleep, being so tired. kept watch, and nodded and dozed, and started awake, and looked round, expecting to see the glaring eyes of the panther close upon me; but somehow or other, fatigue got the better of me, and I fell asleep outright. In the morning I fe the tracks of a panther within sixty paces. large as my two fists. He had evidently been walking backwards and forwards, trying to make up his mind to attack me; but, luckily, he had not courage."

Oct. 16.—I awoke before daybreak. The moon was shining feebly down into the glen, from among light drifting clouds, the camp fires were nearly burnt out, and the men lying about them, wrapped in blankets. With the first streak of day, our huntsman, Beatte, with Antoine, the young half-breed, set off to recross the river in search of the stray horses, in company with several rangers who had left their rifles on the opposite shore. As the ford was deep, and they were obliged to cross in a diagonal line, against a rapid current, they had to be

mounted on the tallest and strongest horses.

By eight o'clock, Beatte returned. He had found the horses, but had lost Antoine. The latter, he said, was a boy, a greenhorn, that knew nothing of the woods. He had wandered out of sight of him, and got lost. However, there were plenty more for him to fall in company with, as some of the

rangers had gone astray also, and old Ryan and his party had not returned.

We waited until the morning was somewhat advanced, in hopes of being rejoined by the strugglers, but they did not make their appearance. The Captain observed, that the Indians on the opposite side of the river were all well disposed to the whites; so that no serious apprehensions need be entertained for the safety of the missing. The greatest danger was, that their horses might be stolen in the night by straggling Osages. He determined, therefore, to proceed, leaving a rear-guard in the camp, to await their arrival.

I sat on a rock that overhung the spring at the upper part of the dell, and amused myself by watching the changing scene before me. First, the preparations for departure. Horses driven in from the purlieus of the camp; rangers riding about among rocks and bushes in quest of others that had strayed to a distance; the bustle of packing up camp equipage, and the clamour after kettles and frying-pans borrowed by one mess from another, mixed up with oaths and exclamations at restive horses, or others that had wandered away to graze after being packed: among which the voice of our little Frenchman, Tonish, was particularly to be distinguished.

The bugle sounded the signal to mount and march. troop filed off in regular line down the glen, and through the open forest, winding and gradually disappearing among the trees, though the clamour of voices and the notes of the bugle could be heard for some time afterwards. The rear-guard remained under the trees in the lower part of the dell, some on horseback, with their rifles on their shoulders; others seated by the fire or lying on the ground, gossiping in a low, lazy tone of voice, their horses unsaddled, standing and dozing around; while one of the rangers, profiting by this interval of leisure, was shaving himself before a pocket mirror stuck against the trunk of a tree

The clamour of voices and the notes of the bugle at length died away, and the glen relapsed into quiet and silence, broken occasionally by the low murmuring tone of the group around the fire, or the pensive whistle of some laggard among the trees; or the rustling of the yellow leaves, which the lightest breath of air brought down in wavering showers—a sign of the

departing glories of the year.

belated in bee River. orse loose, heard the protection, but he reking at me ring on his . I heard a an owl. , but must no weapon for defence s from the company r creature tired. I wake, and

ou.

Once.

g I fe v we king backto attack

ie panther

the better

as shining ng clouds, ying about f day, our ed, set off company e opposite d to cross had to be

found the was a boy, had wanhere were me of the

ho wh

cai

dis

ke

lik as

rej

ma

bla

bla

an

old

the

As

to

ho

lod

ha

daı

COL

alc

ap

ga

we

im

ho

20

me

800

sm

ha

wa

we

CO

ch

fee

CHAPTER XIV.

DEER-SHOOTING — LIFE ON THE PRAIRIES — BEAUTIFUL ENCAMPMENT — HUNTERS' LUCK — ANECDOTES OF THE DELAWARES AND THEIR SUPERSTITIONS,

HAVING passed through the skirt of woodland bordering the river, we ascended the hills, taking a westerly course through an undulating country of "oak openings," where the eve stretched over wide tracts of hill and dale, diversified by forests, groves, and clumps of trees. As we were proceeding at a slow pace, those who were at the head of the line descried four deer grazing on a grassy slope about half a mile distant. apparently had not perceived our approach, and continued to graze in perfect tranquillity. A young ranger obtained per mission from the Captain to go in pursuit of them, and the troop halted in lengthened line, watching him in silence. Walking his horse slowly and cautiously, he made a circuit until a screen of wood intervened between him and the deer. Dismounting then, he left his horse among the trees, and creeping round a knoll, was hidden from our view. kept our eyes intently fixed on the deer, which continued grazing, unconscious of their danger. Presently there was the sharp report of a rifle: a fine buck made a convulsive bound and fell to the earth; his companions scampered off. Immediately our whole line of march was broken; there was a helter-skelter galloping of the youngsters of the troop, eager to get a shot at the fugitives; and one of the most conspicuous personages in the chase was our little Frenchman, Tonish, on his silver-grey; having abandoned his pack-horses at the first sight of the deer. It was some time before our scattered forces could be recalled by the bugle, and our march resumed.

Two or three times in the course of the day we were interrupted by hurry-scurry scenes of the kind. The young men of the troop were full of excitement on entering an unexplored country abounding in game, and they were too little accustomed to discipline or restraint to be kept in order. No one, however, was more unmanageable than Tonish. Having an intense conceit of his skill as a hunter, and an irrepressible passion for display, he was continually sallying forth, like an ill-broken

hound, whenever any game was started, and Lad as often to be

whipped back.

At length his curiosity got a salutayr check. A fat doe came bounding along in full view of the whole line. Tonish dismounted, levelled his rifle, and had a fair shot. The doe kept on. He sprang upon his horse, stood up on the saddle like a posture-master, and continued gazing after the animal as if certain to see it fall. The doe, however, kept on its way rejoicing; a laugh broke out along the line, the little Frenchman slipped quietly into his saddle, began to belabour and blaspheme the wandering pack-horses, as if they had been to blame, and for some time we were relieved from his vaunting and vapouring.

In one place of our march we came to the remains of an old Indian encampment, on the banks of a fine stream, with the moss-grown skulls of deer lying here and there about it. As we were in the Pawnee country, it was supposed, of course, to have been a camp of those formidable rovers; the Doctor, however, after considering the shape and disposition of the lodges, pronounced it the camp of some bold Delawares, who had probably made a brief and dashing excursion into these

dangerous hunting-grounds.

Having proceeded some distance further, we observed a couple of figures on horseback, slowly moving parallel to us along the edge of a naked hill about two miles distant; and apparently reconnoitring us. There was a halt, and much gazing and conjecturing. Were they Indians? If Indians, were they Pawnees? There is something exciting to the imagination and stirring to the feelings, while traversing these hostile plains, in seeing a horseman prowling along the horizon. It is like descrying a sail at sea in time of war, when it may be either a privateer or a pirate. Our conjectures were soon set at rest by reconnoitring the two horsemen through a small spy-glass, when they proved to be two of the men we had left at the camp, who had set out to rejoin us, and had wandered from the track.

Our march this day was animating and delightful. We were in a region of adventure; breaking our way through a country hitherto untrodden by white men, excepting perchance by some solitary trapper. The weather was in its perfection, temperate, genial, and enlivening; a deep blue sky,

THE DELA-

rdering the rse through are the eye I by forests, ag at a slow ed four deer ant. They ontinued to tained per m, and the in silence. It a circuit d the deer. trees, and

continued ere was the sive bound of, Immeere was a coop, eager onspicuous Tonish, on at the first ered forces med.

We now

were interoung men inexplored ccustomed one, howan intense le passion ill-broken with a few light feathery clouds, an atmosphere of perfect transparency, an air pure and bland, and a glorious country spreading out far and wide in the golden sunshine of an autumnal day; but all silent, lifeless, without a human habitation, and apparently without a human inhabitant! It was as if a ban hung over this fair but fated region. The very Indians dared not abide here, but made it a mere scene of perilous enterprise, to hunt for a few days, and then away.

and

me

wit

nor

hin

this

up

wei

and

for

not

sev

ple

oui

em

 $th\epsilon$

six

the

the

the

SOI

ch

wh

da

Tł

ke

ble

ca

se

Tie

ar

m

aı

tu

w g u

o

After a march of about fifteen miles west, we encamped in a beautiful peninsula, made by the windings and doublings of a deep, clear, and almost motionless brook, and covered by an open grove of lofty and magnificent trees. Several hunters immediately started forth in quest of game before the noise of the camp should frighten it from the vicinity. Our man, Beatte, also took his rifle and went forth alone, in a different

course from the rest.

For my own part, I laid on the grass under the trees, and built castles in the clouds, and indulged in the very luxury of rural repose. Indeed, I can scarcely conceive a kind of life more calculated to put both mind and body in a healthful tone. A morning's ride of several hours diversified by hunting incidents; an encampment in the afternoon under some noble grove on the borders of a stream; an evening banquet of venison, fresh killed, roasted, or broiled on the coals; turkeys just from the thickets, and wild honey from the trees; and all relished with an appetite unknown to the gourmets of the cities. And at night—such sweet sleeping in the open air, or waking and gazing at the moon and stars shining between the trees!

On the present occasion, however, we had not much reason to boast of our larder. But one deer had been killed during the day, and none of that had reached our lodge. We were fain, therefore, to stay our keen appetites by some scraps of turkey brought from the last encampment, eked out with a slice or two of salt pork. This scarcity, however, did not continue long. Before dark a young hunter returned well laden with spoil. He had shot a deer, cut it up in an artist-like style, and, putting the meat in a kind of sack made of the hide, had slung it across his shoulder and trudged with it to camp.

Not long after, Beatte made his appearance with a fat doe across his horse. It was the first game he had brought in.

of perfect is country ine of an man habi-It was The very scene of away. camped in ublings of ered by an al hunters ne noise of Our man. a different

trees, and luxury of ind of life healthful d by huntnder some g banquet oals; turthe trees: ourmets of the open s shining

ich reason ed during We were scraps of ut with a d not conwell laden like style, hide, had amp.

a fat doe rought in.

and I was glad to see him with a trophy that might efface the memory of the polecat. He laid the carcass down by our fire without saying a word, and then turned to unsaddle his horse; nor could any questions from us about his hunting draw from him more than laconic replies. If Beatte, however, observed this Indian taciturnity about what he had done, Tonish made up for it by boasting of what he meant to do. Now that we were in a good hunting country he meant to take the field, and, if we would take his word for it, our lodge would henceforth be overwhelmed with game. Luckily his talking did not prevent his working; the doe was skilfully dissected, several fat ribs roasted before the fire, the coffee-kettle replenished, and in a little while we were enabled to indemnify

ourselves luxuriously for our late meagre repast.

The Captain did not return until late, and he returned empty handed. He had been in pursuit of his usual game, the deer, when he came upon the tracks of a gang of about sixty elk. Having never killed an animal of the kind, and the elk being at this moment an object of ambition among all the veteran hunters of the camp, he abandoned his pursuit of the deer, and followed the newly-discovered track. some time he came in sight of the elk, and had several fair chances of a shot, but was anxious to bring down a large buck which kept in the advance. Finding at length there was danger of the whole gang escaping him, he fired at a doe. The shot took effect, but the animal had sufficient strength to keep on for a time with its companions. From the tracks of blood he felt confident it was mortally wounded; but evening came on, he could not keep the trail, and had to give up the search until morning.

Old Ryan and his little band had not yet rejoined us, neither had our young half-breed, Antoine, made his appearance. It was determined, therefore, to remain at our encampment for the following day, to give time for all stragglers to

arrive.

The conversation this evening, among the old huntsmen, turned upon the Delaware tribe, one of whose encampments we had passed in the course of the day; and anecdotes were given of their prowess in war and dexterity in hunting. They used to be deadly foes of the Osages, who stood in great awa of their desperate valour, though they were apt to attribute it

to a whimsical cause. "Look at the Delawares," would they say; "dey got short leg—no can run—must stand and fight a great heap." In fact, the Delawares are rather short-legged,

while the Osages are remarkable for length of limb.

The expeditions of the Delawares, whether of war or hunting, are wide and fearless; a small band of them will penetrate far into these dangerous and hostile wilds, and will push their encampments even to the Rocky Mountains. daring temper may be in some measure encouraged by one of the superstitions of their creed. They believe that a guardian spirit, in the form of a great eagle, watches over them, hovering in the sky, far out of sight. Sometimes, when well pleased with them, he wheels down into the lower regions, and may be seen circling, with wide-spread wings, against the white clouds; at such times the seasons are propitious, the corn grows finely, and they have great success in hunting. Sometimes, however, he is angry, and then he vents his rage in the thunder, which is his voice, and the lightning, which is the flashing of his eye, and strikes dead the object of his displeasure.

be

to

ce

its

an

lo

se

W

fo:

co

th

w

bε

ar

th

th

 \mathbf{r}

 \mathbf{T}

b

tr

The Delawares make sacrifices to this spirit, who occasionally lets drop a feather from his wing in token of satisfaction. These feathers render the wearer invisible and invulnerable. Indeed, the Indians generally consider the feathers

of the eagle possessed of occult and sovereign virtues.

At one time a party of the Delawares, in the course of a bold excursion into the Pawnee hunting-grounds, were surrounded on one of the great plains, and nearly destroyed. The remnant took refuge on the summit of one of those isolated and conical hills which rise, almost like artificial mounds, from the midst of the prairies. Here the chief war rior, driven almost to despair, sacrificed his horse to the titelar spirit. Suddenly an enormous eagle, rushing down from the sky, bore off the victim in his talons, and, mounting into the air, dropped a quill feather from his wing. The chief caught it up with joy, bound it to his forehead, and, leading his followers down the hill, cut his way through the enemy with great slaughter, and without any one of his party receiving a wound

would they and fight a ort-legged,

ar or huntwill penewill push ns. This l by one of a guardian em, hoverwhen well er regions. gainst the itious, the 1 hunting. ts his rage z, which is of his dis-

who occaof satisfacand invulne feathers

course of a

were surdestroyed. e of those e artificial chief war rse to the ting down mounting ing. The nead, and, rough the

CHAPTER XV.

THE SEARCH FOR THE ELK-PAWNEE STORIES

WITH the morning dawn, the prime hunters of the camp were all on the alert, and set off in different directions, to beat up the country for game. The Captain's brother, Sergeant Bean, was among the first, and returned before breakfast with success, having killed a fat doe almost within the

purlieus of the camp.

When breakfast was over the Captain mounted his horse, to go in quest of the elk which he had wounded on the preceding evening; and which, he was persuaded, had received its death wound. I determined to join him in the search. and we accordingly sallied forth together, accompanied also by his brother, the sergeant, and a lieutenant. Two rangers followed on foot, to bring home the carcass of the doe which the sergeant had killed. We had not ridden far when we came to where it lay, on the side of a hill, in the midst of a beautiful woodland scene. The two rangers immediately fell to work, with true hunters' skill, to dismember it, and prepare it for transportation to the camp, while we continued on our course. We passed along sloping hill-sides, among skirts of thicket and scattered forest-trees, until we came to a place where the long herbage was pressed down with numerous elk Here the Captain had first roused the gang of elks, and, after looking about diligently for a little while, he pointed out their "trail," the foot-prints of which were as large as those of horned cattle. He now put himself upon the track, and went quietly forward, the rest of us following him in Indian file. At length he halted at the place where the elk had been when shot at. Spots of blood on the sur rounding herbage showed that the shot had been effective. The wounded animal had evidently kept for some distance with the rest of the herd, as could be seen by sprinklings of blood here and there on the shrubs and weeds bordering the These at length suddenly disappeared. "Somewhere hereabout," said the Captain, "the elk must have turned off Whenever they feel themselves mortally from the gang.

wounded, they will turn aside, and seek some out-of-the-way place to die alone."

There was something in this picture of the last moments of a wounded deer to touch the sympathies of one not hardened to the gentle disports of the chase; such sympathies, however, are but transient. Man is naturally an animal of prey; and, however changed by civilisation, will readily relapse into his instinct for destruction. I found my ravenous and sanguinary propensities daily growing stronger upon the prairies.

After looking about for a little while, the Captain succeeded in finding the separate trail of the wounded elk, which turned off almost at right angles from that of the herd and entered an open forest of scattered trees. The traces of blood became more faint and rare, and occurred at greater distances: at length they ceased altogether, and the ground was so hard, and the herbage so much parched and withered, that the foot-prints of the animal could no longer be perceived.

fo

W

"The elk must lie somewhere in this neighbourhood," said the Captain, "as you may know by those turkey-buzzards wheeling about in the air; for they always hover in that way above some carcass. However, the dead elk cannot get away, so let us follow the trail of the living ones: they may have halted at no great distance, and we may find them grazing, and get another crack at them."

We accordingly returned, and resumed the trail of the elks, which led us a straggling course over hill and dale, covered with scattered oaks. Every now and then we would catch a glimpse of a deer bounding away across some glade of the forest; but the Captain was not to be diverted from his elk hunt by such inferior game. A large flock of wild turkeys, too, were roused by the trampling of cur horses; some scampered off as fast as their long legs could carry them; others fluttered up into the trees, where they remained with outstretched necks, gazing at us. The Captain would not allow a rifle to be discharged at them, lest it should alarm the elk, which he hoped to find in the vicinity. At length we came to where the forest ended in a steep bank, and the Red Fork wound its way below us, between broad sandy shores. The trail descended the bank, and we could trace it, with our

f-the-way

moments
not hardmpathies,
animal of
ly relapse
enous and
upon the

ptain such that way get away, may have a le k which that way get are a grazing,

ail of the and dale, we would be glade of a turkeys, one scammer; others with outnot allow me the elk, we came to Red Fork res. The

with our

eyes, across the level sands, until it terminated in the river, which, it was evident, the gang had forded on the preceding evening.

"It is needless to follow on any further," said the Captain. "The elk must have been much frightened, and, after crossing the river, may have kept on for twenty miles without

stopping."

Our little party now divided, the lieutenant and the sergeant making a circuit in quest of game, and the Captain and myself taking the direction of the camp. On our way, we came to a buffalo track, more than a year old. It was not wider than an ordinary footpath, and worn deep into the soil. for these animals follow each other in single file. afterwards, we met two rangers on foot, hunting. They had wounded an elk, but he had escaped; and in pursuing him, had found the one shot by the Captain on the preceding They turned back, and conducted us to it. It was a noble animal, as large as a yearling heifer, and lay in an open part of the forest, about a mile and a half distant from the place where it had been shot. The turkey-buzzards, which we had previously noticed, were wheeling in the air above it. The observation of the Captain seemed verified. The poor animal, as life was ebbing away, had apparently abandoned its unhurt companions, and turned aside to die alone.

The Captain and the two rangers forthwith fell to work, with their hunting-knives, to flay and cut up the carcass. It was already tainted on the inside, but ample collops were cut from the ribs and haunches, and laid in a heap on the outstretched hide. Holes were then cut along the border of the hide, raw thongs were passed through them, and the whole drawn up like a sack, which was swung behind the Captain's saddle. All this while, the turkey-buzzards were soaring overhead, waiting for our departures, to swoop down and ban-

quet on the carcass.

The wreck of the poor elk being thus dismantled, the Captain and myself mounted our horses, and jogged back to the

camp, while the two rangers resumed their hunting.

On reaching the camp, I found there our young half-breed, Antoine. After separating from Beatte, in the search after the stray horses on the other side of the Aykansas, he had fallen upon a wrong track, which he followed for several miles, when he overtook old Ryan and his party, and found he had

he

WO

th

wi

un

in

lu

h

th th

pa ro

ta

or

W

di

ti

ь

been following their traces.

They all forded the Arkansas about eight miles above our crossing place, and found their way to our late encampment in the glen, where the rear-guard we had left behind was waiting for them. Antoine, being well mounted, and somewhat im patient to rejoin us, had pushed on alone, following our trail, to our present encampment, and bringing the carcass of a young bear which he had killed.

Our camp, during the residue of the day, presented a mingled picture of bustle and repose. Some of the men were busy round the fires, jerking and roasting venison and bear's meat, to be packed up as a future supply. Some were stretching and dressing the skins of animals they had killed; others were washing their clothes in the brook, and hanging them on the bushes to dry; while many were lying on the grass, and lazily gossiping in the shade. Every now and then a hunter would return, on horseback or on foot, laden with game, or empty handed. Those who brought home any spoil, deposited it at the Captain's fire, and then filed off to their respective messes, to relate their day's exploits to their companions. The game killed at this camp consisted of six deer, one elk, two bears,

and six or eight turkeys.

During the last two or three days, since their wild Indian achievement in navigating the river, our retainers and risen in consequence among the rangers; and now I found Tonish making himself a complete oracle among some of the raw and inexperienced recruits, who had never been in the wilderness. He had continually a knot hanging about him, and listening to his extravagant tales about the Pawnees, with whom he pre tended to have had fearful encounters. His representations, in fact, were calculated to inspire his hearers with an awful idea of the foe into whose lands they were intruding. ing to his accounts, the rifle of the white man was no match for the bow and arrow of the Pawnee. When the rifle was once discharged, it took time and trouble to load it again, and in the mean time the enemy could keep on launching his shafts as fast as he could draw his bow. Then the Pawnee, according to Tonish, could shoot, with unerring aim, three hundred yards, and send his arrow clean through and through a buffalo; nay,

ral miles. nd be had

above our pment in as waiting what im our trail. of a young

ed a minwere busy ar's meat. ching and iers were m on the nd lazily ter would or empty ited it at e messes. The game wo bears.

Tonish raw and lderness. tening to he pre ntations, an awful Accordo match rifle was ain, and is shafts ccording d yards.

o; nav.

d Indian

risen in

ne had known a Pawnee shaft pass through one buffalo and wound another. And then the way the Pawnees sheltered themselves from the shots of their enemy: they would hang with one leg over the saddle, crouching their bodies along the opposite side of their horse, and would shoot their arrows from

under his neck, while at full speed!

If Tonish was to be believed, there was peril at every step in these debateable grounds of the Indian tribes. Pawnees lurked unseen among the thickets and ravines. They had their scouts and sentinels on the summit of the mounds which command a view over the prairies, where they lay crouched in the tall grass; only now and then raising their heads to watch the movements of any war or hunting party that might be passing in lengthened line below. At night, they would lurk round an encampment; crawling through the grass, and imi tating the movements of a wolf, so as to deceive the sentinel on the outpost, until, having arrived sufficiently near, they would speed an arrow through his heart, and retreat undiscovered. In telling his stories, Tonish would appeal from time to time to Beatte, for the truth of what he said; the only reply would be a nod or shrug of the shoulders; the latter being divided in mind between a distaste for the gasconading spirit of his comrade, and a sovereign contempt for the inexperience of the young rangers in all that he considered true knowledge.

CHAPTER XVI.

A SICK CAMP-THE MARCH-THE DISABLED HORSE-OLD RYAN AND THE STRAGGLERS-SYMPTOMS OF CHANGE OF WEATHER. AND CHANGE OF HUMOURS.

Oct. 18.—We prepared to march at the usual hour, but word was brought to the Captain that three of the rangers, who had been attacked with the measles, were unable to proceed, and that another one was missing. The last was an old frontiersman, by the name of Sawyer, who had gained years without experience; and having sallied forth to hunt on the preceding day, had probably lost his way on the prairies. A guard of ten men was, therefore, left to take care of the sick, and wait for the straggler. If the former recovered sufficiently in the

course of two or three days, they were to rejoin the main body, otherwise to be escorted back to the garrison.

th

de

of

sa

m

sp

be

gu

dd

A

n

Taking our leave of the sick camp, we shaped our course westward, along the heads of small streams, all wandering, in deep ravines, towards the Red Fork. The land was high and undulating, or "rolling," as it is termed in the West; with a poor hungry soil mingled with the sandstone, which is unusual in this part of the country, and chequered with harsh forests

of post-oak and black-jack.

In the course of the morning, I received a lesson on the importance of being chary of one's steed on the prairies. one I rode surpassed in action most horses of the troop, and as of great mettle and a generous spirit. In crossing the deep ravines, he would scramble up the steep banks like a cat, and was always for leaping the narrow runs of water. not aware of the imprudence of indulging him in such exertions, until, in leaping him across a small brook, I felt him immediately falter beneath me. He limped forward a short distance, but soon fell stark lame, having sprained his shoulder. was to be done? He could not keep up with the troop, and was too valuable to be abandoned on the prairie. alternative was to send him back to join the invalids in the sick camp, and to share their fortunes. Nobody, however, seemed disposed to lead him back, although I offered a liberal reward Either the stories of Tonish about the Pawnees had spread an apprehension of lurking foes, and imminent perils on the prairies; or there was a fear of missing the trail and getting At length two young men stepped forward and agreed to go in company, so that, should they be benighted on the prairies, there might be one to watch while the other slept.

The horse was accordingly consigned to their care, and I looked after him with a rueful eye, as he limped off, for it seemed as if, with him, all strength and buoyancy had de-

parted from me.

I looked round for a steed to supply his place, and fixed my eyes upon the gallant grey which I had transferred at the Agency to Tonish. The moment, however, that I hinted about his dismounting and taking up with the supernumerary pony, the little variet broke out into vociferous remonstrances and lamentations, gasping and almost strangling, in his eagerness to give vent to them. I saw that to unhorse him would be to

nain body.

ur course dering, in high and t; with a s unusual sh forests

on on the ies. The roop, and ssing the like a cat, r. I was exertions, im immedistance. What r. roop, and The only n the sick r, seemed l reward spread an s on the d getting agreed to l on the slept. re, and I off, for it.

and fixed ed at the ted about ary pony, nces and agerness uld be te

had de-

prostrate his spirit and cut his vanity to the quick. I had not the heart to inflict such a wound, or to bring down the poor devil from his transient vainglory; so I left him in possession of his gallant grey, and contented myself with shifting my

saddle to the jaded pony.

I was now sensible of the complete reverse to which a horseman is exposed on the prairies. I felt how completely the spirit of the rider depended upon his steed. I had hitherto been able to make excursions at will from the line, and to gallop in pursuit of any object of interest or curiosity. now reduced to the tone of the jaded animal I bestrode, and doomed to plod on patiently and slowly after my file leader. Above all, I was made conscious how unwise it is, on expeditions of the kind, where a man's life may depend on the strength, and speed, and freshness of his horse, to task the generous

animal by any unnecessary exertion of his powers.

I have observed that the wary and experienced huntsman and traveller of the prairies is always sparing of his horse, when on a journey; never, except in emergency, putting him off of a walk. The regular journeyings of frontiersmen and Indians, when on a long march, seldom exceed above fifteen miles a day, and are generally about ten or twelve, and they never indulge in capricious galloping. Many of those, however, with whom I was travelling were young and inexperienced, and full of excitement at finding themselves in a country abounding with game. It was impossible to retain them in the sobriety of a march, or to keep them to the line. broke our way through the coverts and ravines, and the deer started up and scampered off to the right and left, the rifle balls would whiz after them, and our young hunters dash off in pursuit. At one time they made a grand burst after what they supposed to be a gang of bears, but soon pulled up on discovering them to be black wolves, prowling in company.

After a march of about twelve miles we encamped, a little after mid-day, on the borders of a brook which loitered through a deep ravine. In the course of the afternoon old Ryan, the Nestor of the camp, made his appearance, followed by his little band of stragglers. He was greeted with joyful acclamations, which showed the estimation in which he was held by his brother woodmen. The little band came laden with venison;

a fine haunch of which the veteran hunter laid, as a present,

aı

w

tl

bı

p

W

VŁ

of

aı

01

tl

tŀ

 \mathbf{T}

li

r

by the Captain's fire.

Our men, Beatte and Tonish, both sallied forth, early in the afternoon, to hunt. Towards evening the former returned, with a fine buck across his horse. He laid it down, as usual, in silence, and proceeded to unsaddle and turn his horse loose. Tonish came back without any game, but with much more glory; having made several capital shots, though unluckily the wounded deer had all escaped him.

There was an abundant supply of meat in the camp; for, besides other game, three elk had been killed. The wary and veteran woodmen were all busy jerking meat, against a time of scarcity; the less experienced revelled in present abundance,

leaving the morrow to provide for itself.

On the following morning (Oct. 19) I succeeded in changing my pony and a reasonable sum of money for a strong and active horse. It was a great satisfaction to find myself once more tolerably well mounted. I perceived, however, that there would be little difficulty in making a selection from among the troop, for the rangers had all that propensity for "swapping," or, as they term it, "trading," which pervades the West. In the course of our expedition, there was scarce a horse, rifle, powder-horn, or blanket, that did not change owners several times; and one keen "trader" boasted of having by dint of frequent bargains changed a bad horse into a good one, and put a hundred dollars in his pocket.

The morning was lowering and sultry, with low muttering of distant thunder. The change of weather had its effect upon the spirits of the troop. The camp was unusually sober and quiet; there was none of the accustomed farmyard melody of crowing and cackling at daybreak; none of the bursts of merriment, the loud jokes and banterings, that had commonly prevailed during the bustle of equipment. Now and then might be heard a short strain of a song, a faint laugh, or a solitary whistle; but, in general, every one went silently and doggedly about the duties of the camp, or the preparations for

departure.

When the time arrived to saddle and mount, five horses were reported as missing; although all the woods and thickets had been beaten up for some distance round the camp. Several

n, early in returned, as usual, orse loose. uch more unluckily

a present.

amp; for, wary and ast a time bundance,

changing and active once more hat there among the wapping." Vest. In orse, rifle, rs several by dint of one, and

muttering
effect upon
sober and
melody of
ts of mercommonly
and then
augh, or a
lently and
rations for

ive horses d thickets . Several rangers were dispatched to "skir" the country round in quest of them. In the meantime, the thunder continued to growl, and we had a passing shower. The horses, like their riders, were affected by the change of weather. They stood here and there about the camp, some saddled and bridled, others loose, but all spiritless and dozing, with stooping head, one hind leg partly drawn up so as to rest on the print of the hoof, and the whole hide reeking with the rain, and sending up wreaths of The men, too, waited in listless groups the return of their comrades who had gone in quest of the horses; now and then turning up an anxious eye to the drifting clouds, which boded an approaching storm. Gloomy weather inspires gloomy thoughts. Some expressed fears that we were dogged by some party of Indians, who had stolen the horses in the The most prevalent apprehension, however, was, that they had returned on their traces to our last encampment, or had started off on a direct line for Fort Gibson. respect, the instinct of horses is said to resemble that of the They will strike for home by a direct course, passing through tracts of wilderness which they have never before traversed.

After delaying until the morning was somewhat advanced, a lieutenant with a guard was appointed to await the return of the rangers, and we set off on our day's journey, considerably reduced in numbers; much, as I thought, to the discomposure of some of the troop, who intimated that we might prove too weak-handed, in case of an encounter with the Pawnees

CHAPTER XVII.

THUNDER-STORM ON THE PRAIRIES—THE STORM ENCAMPMENT—NIGHT SCENE—INDIAN STORIES—A FRIGHTENED HORSE.

Our march for a part of the day lay a little to the south of west, through straggling forests of the kind of low scrubbed trees already mentioned, called "post-oaks," or "black-jacks." The soil of these "oak barrens" is loose and unsound; being little better at times than a mere quicksand, in which, in rainy weather, the horse's hoof slips from side to side, and now and then sinks in a rotten, spongy turf, to the fetlock. Such was the case at present in consequence of successive

no

otl

go

an

the

da

fla

a

ru

fer

va

gr

ov

th

sti

co

010

th In

 $d\epsilon$

w]

st

tl

tl

h

w

thunder-showers, through which we draggled along in dogged silence. Several deer were roused by our approach, and scudded across the forest glades; but no one, as formerly, broke the line of march to pursue them. At one time we passed the bones and horns of a buffalo, and at another time a buffalo track, not above three days old. These signs of the vicinity of this grand game of the prairies, had a reviving effect on the spirits of our huntsmen; but it was of transient duration.

In crossing a prairie of moderate extent, rendered little better than a slippery bog by the recent showers, we were overtaken by a violent thunder-gust. The rain came rattling upon us in torrents, and spattered up like steam along the ground; the whole landscape was suddenly wrapped in gloom that gave a vivid effect to the intense sheets of lightning, while the thunder seemed to burst over our very heads, and was reverberated by the grover and forests that chequered and skirted the prairie. Man and beast were so pelted, drenched, and confounded, that the line was thrown into complete confusion; some of the horses were so frightened as to be almost unmanageable, and our scattered cavalcade looked like a tempest-tossed fleet, driving hither and thither, at the mercy of wind and wave.

At length, at half-past two o'clock, we came to a halt, and gathering together our forces, encamped in an open and lofty grove, with a prairie on one side and a stream on the other. The forest immediately rang with the sound of the axe. and the crash of falling trees. Huge fires were soon blazing; blankets were stretched before them by way of tents; booths were hastily reared of bark and skins; every fire had its group drawn close round it, drying and warming themselves, or preparing a comforting meal. Some of the rangers were discharging and cleaning their rifles, which had been exposed to the ran; while the horses, relieved from their saddles and burdens, rolled in the wet grass.

The showers continued from time to time, until late in the evening. Before dark, our horses were gathered in and tethered about the skirts of the camp, within the outposts, through fear of Indian prowlers, who are apt to take advantage of stormy nights for their depredations and assaults. As the night thickened, the huge fires became more and more lumi-

in dogged bach, and formerly, time we other time gns of the reviving transient

ered little, we were he rattling along the lin gloom lightning, neads, and quered and drenched, aplete conbe almost ike a temmercy of

thalt, and and lofty the other. e axe. and blazing; es; booths e had its nemselves, agers were en exposed addles and

til late in red in and coutposts, advantage s. As the nore luminous, lighting up masses of the overhanging foliage, and leaving other parts of the grove in deep gloom. Every fire had its goblin group around it, while the tethered horses were dimly seen, like spectres, among the thickets; excepting that here and there a grey one stood out in bright relief.

The grove, thus fitfully lighted up by the ruddy glare of the fires, resembled a vast leafy dome, walled in by opaque darkness; but every now and then two or three quivering flashes of lightning in quick succession would suddenly reveal a vast champaign country, where fields, and forests, and running streams, would start, as it were, into existence for a few brief seconds, and, before the eye could ascertain them,

vanish again into gloom.

A thunder-storm on a prairie, as upon the ocean, derives grandeur and sublimity from the wild and boundless waste over which it rages and bellows. It is not surprising that these awful phenomena of nature should be objects of superstitious reverence to the poor savages, and that they should consider the thunder the angry voice of the Great Spirit. As our half-breeds sat gossiping round the fire, I drew from them some of the notions entertained on the subject by their Indian friends. The latter declare that extinguished thunderbolts are sometimes picked up by hunters on the prairies, who use them for the heads of arrows and lances, and that any warrior thus armed is invincible. Should a thunderstorm occur, however, during battle, he is liable to be carried away by the thunder, and never heard of more

A warrior of the Konza tribe, hunting on a prairie, was overtaken by a storm, and struck down senseless by the thunder. On recovering, he beheld the thunderbolt lying on the ground, and a horse standing beside it. Snatching up the bolt, he sprang upon the horse, but found, too late, that he was astride of the lightning. In an instant he was whisked away over prairies and forests, and streams and deserts, until he was flung senseless at the foot of the Rocky Mountains; whence, on recovering, it took him several months

to return to his own people.

This story reminded me of an Indian tradition, related by a traveller, of the fate of a warrior who saw the thunder lying upon the ground, with a beautifully-wrought moccason on each side of it. Thinking he had found a prize, he put ou

the moccasons; but they bore him away to the land of spirits, whence he never returned.

pla

wł

ga

rea

res

ap

co

 S_0

tu

su

a 1

br

As

we

he

for

mi

lin

cu

en

οť

he

lik

va

a l

for

cr

To

ch

hi

an

These are simple and artless tales, but they had a wild and romantic interest heard from the lips of half-savage narrators, round a hunter's fire, in a stormy night, with a forest on one side and a howling waste on the other; and where, peradventure, savage foes might be lurking in the outer darkness.

Our conversation was interrupted by a loud clap of thunder, followed immediately by the sound of a horse galloping off madly into the waste. Every one listened in mute silence. The hoofs resounded vigorously for a time, but grew fainter and fainter, until they died away in remote distance.

When the sound was no longer to be heard, the listeners turned to conjecture what could have caused this sudden Some thought the horse had been startled by the thunder; others, that some lurking Indian had galloped off To this it was objected, that the usual mode with the Indians is to steal quietly upon the horse, take off his fetters, mount him gently, and walk him off as silently as possible, leading off others, without any unusual stir or noise to disturb the camp.

On the other hand, it was stated as a common practice with the Indians, to creep among a troop of horses when grazing at night, mount one quietly, and then start off suddenly at full speed. Nothing is so contagious among horses as a panic; one sudden break-away of this kind will sometimes alarm the whole troop, and they will set off, helter-skelter,

after the leader.

Every one who had a horse grazing on the skirts of the camp was uneasy, lest his should be the fugitive; but it was impossible to ascertain the fact until morning. Those who had tethered their horses felt more secure; though horses thus tied up, and limited to a short range at night, are apt to fall off in flesh and strength during a long march; and many of the horses of the troop already gave signs of being wayworn.

After a gloomy and unruly night, the morning dawned bright and clear, and a glorious sum ise transformed the whole landscape, as if by magic. The late dreary wilderness brightened into a fine open country, with stately groves, and clumps of oaks of a gigantic size, some of which stood singly, as if of spirits,

ad a wild avage narln a forest nd where, the outer

of thunder, lloping off te silence, ew fainter

e listeners is sudden led by the alloped off mode with ke off his ilently as

n practice rses when f suddenly orses as a sometimes er-skelter,

rts of the

but it was Those who gh horses are apt to and many wayworn. g dawned the whole ess brightnd clumps ngly, as if planted for ornament and shade, in the midst of rich meadows; while our horses, scattered about, and grazing under them, gave to the whole the air of a noble park. It was difficult to realize the fact that we were so far in the wilds beyond the residence of man. Our encampment, alone, had a savage appearance, with its rude tents of skins and blankets, and its columns of blue smoke rising among the trees.

The first care in the morning was to look after our horses. Some of them had wandered to a distance, but all were fortunately found; even the one whose clattering hoofs had caused such uneasiness in the night. He had come to a halt about a mile from the camp, and was found quietly grazing near a brook. The bugle sounded for departure about half-past eight. As we were in greater risk of Indian molestation the farther we advanced, our line was formed with more precision than heretofore. Every one had his station assigned him, and was forbidden to leave it in pursuit of game, without special permission. The pack-horses were placed in the centre of the line, and a strong guard in the rear.

CHAPTER XVIII.

A GRAND PRAIRIE — CLIFF CASTLE — BUFFALO TRACTS — DEER HUNTED BY WOLVES — CROSS TIMBER.

AFTER a toilsome march of some distance through a country cut up by ravines and brooks, and entangled by thickets, we emerged upon a grand prairie. Here one of the characteristic scenes of the Far West broke upon us. An immense extent of grassy, undulating, or, as it is termed, rolling country, with here and there a clump of trees, dimly seen in the distance like a ship at sea; the landscape deriving sublimity from its vastness and simplicity. To the south-west, on the summit of a hill, was a singular crest of broken rocks, resembling a ruined fortress. It reminded me of the ruin of some Moorish castle, crowning a height in the midst of a lonely Spanish landscape. To this hill we gave the name of Cliff Castle.

The prairies of these great hunting regions differed in the character of their vegetation from those through which I had hitherto passed. Instead of a profusion of tall flowering plants and long flaunting grasses, they were covered with a shorter

growth of herbage called buffalo grass, somewhat coarse, but at the proper seasons affording excellent and abundant pasturage. At present it was growing wiry, and in many places

was too much parched for grazing.

The weather was verging into that serene but somewhat arid season called the Indian Summer. There was a smoky haze in the atmosphere that tempered the brightness of the sunshine into a golden tint, softening the features of the land-scape, and giving a vagueness to the outlines of distant objects. This haziness was daily increasing, and was attributed to the burning of distant prairies by the Indian hunting parties.

We had not gone far upon the prairie before we came to where deeply-worn footpaths were seen traversing the country: sometimes two or three would keep on parallel to each other, and but a few paces apart. These were pronounced to be traces of buffaloes, where large droves had passed. There were tracks also of horses, which were observed with some attention by our experienced hunters. They could not be the tracks of wild horses, as there were no prints of the hoofs of colts; all were full-grown. As the horses evidently were not shod, it was concluded they must belong to some hunting party of Pawnees. In the course of the morning, the tracks of a single horse, with shoes, were discovered. This might be the horse of a Cherokee hunter, or perhaps a horse stolen from the whites of the frontier. Thus, in traversing these perilous wastes, every footprint and dint of hoof becomes matter of cautious inspection and shrewd surmise; and the question continually is, whether it be the trace of friend or foe, whether of recent or ancient date, and whether the being that made it be out of reach, or liable to be encountered.

We were getting more and more into the game country: as we proceeded, we repeatedly saw deer to the right and left, bounding off for the coverts; but their appearance no longer excited the same eagerness to pursue. In passing along a slope of the prairie, between two rolling swells of land, we came in sight of a genuine natural hunting-match. A pack of seven black wolves and one white one were in full chase of a buck, which they had nearly tired down. They crossed the line of our march without apparently perceiving us; we saw them have a fair run of nearly a mile, gaining upon the buck until they were leaping upon his haunches, when he plunged

down con ple made drag woll the ren hill the direction.

its (
and
rive
fully
hand
spire
fami
orns

acro the and this of a lodg The had year grov had

Lieu befo foun mile had cor parse, but lant pasny places somewhat a smoky

a smoky ss of the the landat objects. Led to the urties.

country: ach other, ced to be 1. There vith some not be the e hoofs of were not e hunting the tracks his might rse stolen sing these f becomes ; and the

tered.

e country:

nt and left,

no longer

ng along a

f land, we

n. A pack

ill chase of

crossed the

us; we saw

on the buck

he plunged

f friend or

the being

down a ravine. Some of our party galloped to a rising ground commanding a view of the ravine. The poor buck was completely beset, some on his flanks, some at his throat: he made two or three struggles and desperate bounds, but was dragged down, overpowered, and torn to pieces. The black wolves, in their ravenous hunger and fury, took no notice of the distant group of horsemen; but the white wolf, apparently less game, abandoned the prey, and scampered over hill and dale, rousing various deer that were crouched in the hollows, and which bounded off likewise in different directions. It was altogether a wild scene, worthy of the "hunting grounds."

We now came once more in sight of the Red Fork, winding its turbid course between well-wooded hills, and through a vast and magnificent landscape. The prairies bordering on the rivers are always varied in this way with woodland, so beautifully interspersed as to appear to have been laid out by the hand of taste; and they only want here and there a village spire, the battlements of a castle, or the turrets of an old family mansion rising from among the trees, to rival the most

ornamented scenery of Europe.

About mid-day we reached the edge of that scattered belt of forest land, about forty miles in width, which stretches across the country from north to south, from the Arkansas to the Red River, separating the upper from the lower prairies. and commonly called the "Cross Timber." On the skirts of this forest land, just on the edge of a prairie, we found traces of a Pawnee encampment of between one and two hundred lodges, showing that the party must have been numerous. The skull of a buffalo lay near the camp, and the moss which had gathered on it proved that the encampment was at least a year old. About half a mile off we encamped in a beautiful grove, watered by a fine spring and rivulet. Our day's journey had been about fourteen miles.

In the course of the afternoon we were rejoined by two of Lieutenant King's party, which we had left behind a few days before to look after stray horses. All the horses had been found, though some had wandered to the distance of several miles. The lieutenant, with seventeen of his companions, had remained at our last night's encampment to hunt, having come upon recent traces of buffalo. They had also seen a fine

wild horse, which, however, had galloped off with a speed that

te

he

ho

by

le

នប

tic

hε

ba

hε

uj

of

m

th

ov

ar

W

sl

th

to

ar m Ir

th

80

he wl

be

Ca

dr

tra

ga

an

lu

້ວະ

defied pursuit.

Confident anticipations were now indulged, that on the following day we should meet with buffalo, and perhaps with wild horses, and every one was in spirits. We needed some excitement of the kind, for our young men were growing weary of marching and encamping under restraint, and provisions this day were scanty. The Captain and several of the rangers went out hunting, but brought home nothing but a small deer and a few turkeys. Our two men, Beatte and Tonish, likewise went out. The former returned with a deer athwart his horse, which, as usual, he laid down by our lodge, and said nothing. Tonish returned with no game, but with his customary budget of wonderful tales. Both he and the deer had done marvels. Not one had come within the lure of his rifle without being hit in a mortal part, yet, strange to say, every one had kept on his way without flinching. We all determined that, from the accuracy of his aim, Tonish must have shot with charmed balls out that every deer had a charmed life. The most important intelligence brought by him, however, was, that he had seen the fresh tracks of several wild horses. He now considered himself upon the eve of great exploits, for there was nothing upon which he glorified himself more than his skill in horse-catching.

CHAPTER XIX.

HUNTERS' ANTICIPATIONS — THE RUGGED FORD—A WILD HORSE.

Oct. 21.—This morning the camp was in a bustle at an early hour: the expectation of falling in with buffalo in the course of the day roused every one's spirit. There was a continual cracking of rifles, that they might be re-loaded: the shot was drawn off from double-barrelled guns, and balls were substituted. Tonish, however, prepared chiefly for a campaign against wild horses. He took the field with a coil of cordage hung at his saddle-bow, and a couple of white wands, some thing like fishing-rods, eight or ten feet in length, with forked ends. The coil of cordage thus used in hunting the wild horse is called a lariat, and answers to the laso of South

speed that

hat on the erhaps with eeded some wing weary provisions the rangers small deer onish, likeathwart his e, and said th his cusie deer had of his rifle say, every determined have shot armed life. a, however, wild horses.

at exploits.

imself more

at an early
the course
a continual
he shot was
vere substicampaign
l of cordage
ands, some
with forked
g the wild
o of South

America. It is not flung, however, in the graceful and dexterous Spanish style. The hunter, after a hard chase, when he succeeds in getting almost head and head with the wild horse, hitches the running noose of the lariat over his head by means of the forked stick; then letting him have the full length of the cord, plays him like a fish, and chokes him into subjection.

All this Tonish promised to exemplify to our full satisfaction; we had not much confidence in his success, and feared he might knock up a good horse in a headlong gallop after a bad one: for, like all the French creotes, he was a merciless hard rider. It was determined, therefore, to keep a sharp eye

upon him, and to check his sallying propensities.

We had not proceeded far on our morning's march, when we were checked by a deep stream, running along the bottom of a thickly-wooded ravine. After coasting it for a couple of miles, we came to a fording-place; but to get down to it was the difficulty, for the banks were steep and crumbling, and overgrown with forest trees, mingled with thickets, brambles, and grape-vines. At length the leading horseman broke his way through the thicket, and his horse, putting his feet together, slid down the black crumbling bank, to the narrow margin of the stream; then floundering across, with mud and water up to the saddle-girths, he scrambled up the opposite bank, and arrived safe on level ground. The whole line followed pellmell after the leader, and pushing forward in close order, Indian file, they crowded each other down the bank and into the stream. Some of the horsemen missed the ford, and were soused over head and ears; one was unhorsed, and plumped head foremost into the middle of the stream: for my own part, while pressed forward, and hurried over the bank by those behind me, I was interrupted by a grape-vine, as thick as a cable, which hung in a festoon as low as the saddle-bow, and, dragging me from the saddle, threw me among the feet of the trampling horses. Fortunately, I escaped without injury, regained my steed, crossed the stream without further difficulty, and was enabled to join in the merriment occasioned by tho ludicrous disasters of the fording.

It is at passes like this that occur the most dangerous ambuscades and sanguinary surprises of Indian warfare. A party

of savages well placed among the thickets might have made sad havor among our men, while entangled in the ravine.

We now came out upon a vast and glorious prairie, spreading out beneath the golden beams of an autumnal sun. The deep and frequent traces of buffalo showed it to be one of their favourite grazing grounds; yet none were to be seen. In the course of the morning, we were overtaken by the lieutenant and seventeen men, who had remained behind, and who came laden with the spoils of buffaloes; having killed three on the preceding day. One of the rangers, however, had little luck to boast of; his horse having taken fright at sight of the buffaloes, thrown

his rider, and escaped into the woods.

The excitement of our hunters, both young and old, now rose almost to fever height; scarce any of them having ever encountered any of this far-famed game of the prairies Accordingly, when in the course of the day the cry of "Buf falo! buffalo!" rose from one part of the line, the whole troop were thrown in agitation. We were just then passing through a beautiful part of the prairie, finely diversified by hills and slopes, and woody dells, and high, stately groves. Those who had given the alarm pointed out a large blacklooking animal, slowly moving along the side of a rising ground, about two miles off. The ever-ready Tonish jumped up, and stood with his feet on the saddle, and his forked sticks in his hands, like a posture-master or scaramouch at a circus, just ready for a feat of horsemanship. After gazing at the animal for a moment, which he could have seen full as well without rising from his stirrups, he pronounced it a wild horse; and dropping again into his saddle, was about to dash off full tilt in pursuit, when, to his inexpressible chagrin, he was called back, and ordered to keep to his post in rear of the baggage-horses.

The Captain and two of his officers now set off to recon noitre the game. It was the intention of the Captain, who was an admirable marksman, to endeavour to crease the horse; that is to say, to hit him with a rifle ball in the ridge of the neck. A wound of this kind paralyses a horse for a moment; he falls to the ground, and may be secured before he recovers. It is a cruel expedient, however, for an ill-directed shot may

kill or maim the noble animal.

have made ravine.

e, spreading
The deep
one of their
en. In the
utenant and
came laden
to boast of;
loes, thrown

nd old, now having ever ne prairies ry of "Buf , the whole nen passing versified by tely groves. large blackof a rising ish jumped his forked ramouch at After gazing re seen full ounced it a was about nexpressible to his post

off to recon aptain, who e the horse; ridge of the a moment; he recovers. d shot may As the Captain and his companions moved off laterally and slowly, in the direction of the horse, we continued our course forward; watching intently, however, the movements of the game. The horse moved quietly over the profile of the rising ground, and disappeared behind it. The Captain and his party were likewise soon hidden by an intervening hill.

After a time, the horse suddenly made his appearance to our right, just ahead of the line, emerging out of a small valley, on a brisk trot; having evidently taken the alarm. At sight of us, he stopped short, gazed at us for an instant with surprise, then tossing up his head, trotted off in fine style, glancing at us first over one shoulder, then over the other, his ample mane and tail streaming in the wind. Having dashed through a skirt of thicket, that looked like a hedge-row, he paused in the open field beyond, glanced back at us again, with a beautiful bend of the neck, snuffed the air, and then tossing his head again, broke into a gallop and took refuge in a wood.

It was the first time I had ever seen a horse scouring his native wilderness in all the pride and freedom of his nature. How different from the poor, mutilated, harnessed, checked, reined-up victim of luxury, caprice, and avarice, in our cities!

After travelling about fifteen miles, we encamped about one o'clock, that our hunters might have time to procure a supply of provisions. Our encampment was in a spacious grove of lofty oaks and walnuts, free from under-wood, on the border of a brook. While unloading the pack-horses, our little Frenchman was loud in his complaints at having been prevented from pursuing the wild horse, which he would certainly have taken. In the meantime, I saw our half-breed, Beatte, quietly saddle his best horse, a powerful steed of a half-savage race, hang a lariat at the saddle-bow, take a rifle and forked stick in hand, and, mounting, depart from the camp without saying a word. It was evident he was going off in quest of the wild horse, but was disposed to hunt alone.

CHAPTER XX.

THE CAMP OF THE WILD HORSE

HUNTERS' STORIES — HABITS OF THE WILD HORSE — THE HALF-BREED AND HIS PRIZE — A HORSE CHASE — A WILD SPIRIT TAMED.

tl

T

F

St

of

fl

WE had encamped in a good neighbourhood for game, as the reports of rifles in various directions speedily gave notice. One of our hunters soon returned with the meat of a doe, tied up in the skin, and slung across his shoulders. Another brought a fat buck across his horse. Two other deer were brought in, and a number of turkeys. All the game was thrown down in front of the Captain's fire, to be portioned out among the various messes. The spits and camp-kettles were soon in full employ, and throughout the evening there was a

scene of hunters' feasting and profusion.

We had been disappointed this day in our hopes of meeting with buffalo, but the sight of the wild horse had been a great nevelty, and gave a turn to the conversation of the camp for the evening. There were several anecdotes told of a famous grey horse, which has ranged the prairies of this neighbourhood for six or seven years, setting at nought every attempt of the hunters to capture him. They say he can pace and rack (or amble) faster than the fleetest horses can run. Equally marvellous accounts were given of a black horse on the Brassos, who grazed the prairies on that river's banks in the Texas. For years he outstripped all pursuit. His fame spread far and wide; offers were made for him to the amount of a thousand dollars; the boldest and most hard-riding hunters tried incessantly to make prize of him, but in vain. At length he fell a victim to his gallantry, being decoyed under a tree by a tame mare, and a noose dropped over his head by a boy perched among the branches.

The capture of the wild horse is one of the most favourite achievements of the prairie tribes; and, indeed, it is from this source that the Indian hunters chiefly supply themselves. The wild horses which range those vast grassy plains, extending from the Arkansas to the Spanish settlements, are of various forms and colours, betraying their various descents.

Some resemble the common English stock, and are probably descended from horses which have escaped from our border settlements. Others are of a low but strong make, and are supposed to be of the Andalusian breed, brought out by the Spanish discoverers.

Some fanciful speculatists have seen in them descend ants of the Arab stock, brought into Spain from Africa, and thence transferred to this country; and have pleased them selves with the idea, that their sires may have been of the pure coursers of the desert that once bore Mahomet and his warlike

disciples across the sandy plains of Arabia.

The habits of the Arab seem to have come with the steed The introduction of the horse on the boundless prairies of the Far West, changed the whole mode of living of their inhabitants. It gave them that facility of rapid motion, and of sudden and distant change of place, so dear to the roving propensities of man. Instead of lurking in the depths of gloomy forests, and patiently threading the mazes of a tangled wilderness on foot, like his brethren of the north, the Indian of the west is a rover of the plain; he leads a brighter and more sunshiny life; almost always on horseback, on vast flowery prairies, and under cloudless skies.

I was lying by the Captain's fire, late in the evening, listening to stories about those coursers of the prairies, and weaving speculations of my own, when there was a clamour of voices and a loud cheering at the other end of the camp; and word was passed that Beatte, the half-breed, had brought in a

wild horse.

In an instant every fire was deserted; the whole camp crowded to see the Indian and his prize. It was a colt about two years old, well grown, finely limbed, with bright prominent eyes, and a spirited yet gentle demeanour. He gazed about him with an air of mingled stupefaction and surprise at the men, the horses, and the camp fires; while the Indian stood before him with folded arms, having hold of the other end of the cord which noosed his captive, and gazing on him with a most imperturbable aspect. Beatte, as I have before observed, has a greenish olive complexion, with a strongly-marked countenance, not unlike the bronze casts of Napoleon; and as he stood before his captive horse, with folded arms and fixed aspect, he looked more like a statue than a man.

THE HALF-ILD SPIRIT

me, as the ve notice. a doe, tied Another

deer were game was tioned out ttles were nere was a

s of meet-

the camp told of a s of this ight every e can pace s can run. horse on banks in His fame te amount ard-riding at in vain. yed under s head by

favourite from this emselves. s, extendts, are of descents. If the horse, however, manifested the least restiveness, Beatte would immediately worry him with the lariat, jerking him first on one side, then on the other, so as almost to throw him on the ground; when he had thus rendered him passive, he would resume his statuelike attitude and gaze at him in silence.

bı

ho

hi

in

th

В

CU

tr

re

W

16

tl

iı

ta

h

1

The whole scene was singularly wild; the tall grove partially illumined by the flashing fires of the camp, the horses tethered here and there among the trees, the carcasses of deer hanging around, and in the midst of all, the wild huntsman and his wild horse, with an admiring throng of rangers, almost as wild.

In the eagerness of their excitement, several of the young rangers sought to get the horse by purchase or barter, and even offered extravagant terms; but Beatte declined all their offers. "You give great price now," said he; "to-morrow you be sorry, and take back, and say d—d Indian!"

The young men importuned him with questions about the mode in which he took the horse, but his answers were dry and laconic; he evidently retained some pique at having been undervalued and sneered at by them; and at the same time looked down upon them with contempt as greenhorns, little versed in the noble science of woodcraft.

Afterwards, however, when he was seated by our fire, I readily drew from him an account of his exploit; for, though tacitum among strangers, and little prone to boast of his actions, yet his tacitumity, like that of all Indians, had its times of relaxation.

He informed me, that on leaving the camp he had returned to the place where he had lost sight of the wild horse. Soon getting upon its track, he followed it to the banks of the river. Here, the prints being more distinct in the sand, he perceived that one of the hoofs was broken and defective, so he gave up the pursuit.

As he was returning to the camp, he came upon a gang of six horses, which immediately made for the river. He pursued them across the stream, left his rifle on the river bank, and putting his horse to full speed, soon came up with the fugitives. He attempted to noose one of them, but the lariat hitched on one of his ears, and he shook it off. The horses dashed up a hill, he followed hard at their heels, when, of a sudden, he saw

estiveness, it, jerking t to throw n passive, at him in

rove parhe horses es of deer huntsman rs, almost

life young and even eir offers. be sorry,

about the re dry and ring been ame time rns, little

ur fire, I r, though st of his s, had its

returned
e. Soon
the river.
perceived
gave up

a gang of pursued pank, and fugitives. tched on whed up a n, he saw

their tails whisking in the air, and they plunging down a precipice. It was too late to stop. He shut his eyes, held in his breath, and went over with them—neck or nothing. The descent was between twenty and thirty feet, but they all came down safe upon a sandy bottom.

He now succeeded in throwing his noose round a fine young horse. As he galloped alongside of him, the two horses passed each side of a sapling, and the end of the lariat was jerked out of his hand. He regained it, but an intervening tree obliged him again to let it go. Having once more caught it, and coming to a more open country, he was enabled to play the young horse with the line until he gradually checked and subdued him, so as to lead him to the place where he had left his rifle.

He had another formidable difficulty in getting him across the river, where both horses stuck for a time in the mire, and Beatte was nearly unseated from his saddle by the force of the current and the struggles of his captive. After much toil and trouble, however, he got across the stream, and brought his

prize safe into camp.

For the remainder of the evening the camp remained in a high state of excitement; nothing was talked of but the capture of wild horses; every youngster of the troop was for this harum-scarum kind of chase; every one promised himself to return from the campaign in triumph, bestriding one of these wild coursers of the prairies. Beatte had suddenly risen to great importance; he was the prime hunter, the hero of the Offers were made him by the best-mounted rangers to let him ride their horses in the chase, provided he would give them a share of the spoil. Beatte bore his honours in silence, and closed with none of the offers. Our stainmering, chattering, gasconading little Frenchman, however, made up for his taciturnity, by vaunting as much upon the subject as if it were he that had caught the horse. Indeed he held forth so learnedly in the matter, and boasted so much of the many horses he had taken, that he began to be considered an oracle; and some of the youngsters were inclined to doubt whether he were not superior even to the taciturn Beatte.

The excitement kept the camp awake later than usual. The hum of voices, interrupted by occasional peals of laughter, was heard from the groups around the various fires, and the night was considerably advanced before all had sunk to sleer.

his

an

pr.

TH

eig

arr

mi

thi

shc

out

vai

wa

abo

was

son

was

his

To

str

thi

wit

the

pad

bei

drø

ne

app

a l

mi

tor

tra

aso

With the morning dawn the excitement revived, and Beatte and his wild horse were again the gaze and talk of the camp. The captive had been tied all night to a tree among the other horses. He was again led forth by Beatte, by a long halter or lariat, and, on his manifesting the least restiveness, was, as before, jerked and worried into passive submission. He appeared to be gentle and docile by nature, and had a beautifully mild expression of the eye. In his strange and forlorn situation, the poor animal seemed to seek protection and companionship in the very horse which had aided to capture him.

Seeing him thus gentle and tractable, Beatte, just as we were about to march, strapped a light pack upon his back, by way of giving him the first lesson in servicude. The native pride and independence of the animal took fire at this indignity. He reared and plunged, and kicked, and tried in every way to get rid of the degrading burden. The Indian was too potent for him. At every paroxysm he renewed the discipline of the halter, until the poor animal, driven to despair, threw himself prostrate on the ground, and lay motionless, as if acknowledging himself vanquished. A stage hero, representing the despair of a captive prince, could not have played his part more dramatically. There was absolutely a moral grandeur in it.

The imperturbable Beatte folded his arms, and stood for a time, looking down in salence upon his captive; until, seeing him perfectly subdued, he nodded his head slowly, screwed his mouth into a sardonic smile of triumph, and, with a jerk of the halter, ordered him to rise. He obeyed, and from that time forward offered no resistance. During that day he bore his pack patiently, and was led by the halter; but in two days he followed voluntarily at large among the supernumerary horses of the troop.

I could not but look with compassion upon this fine young animal, whose whole course of existence had been so suddenly reversed. From being a denizen of these vast pastures, ranging at will from plain to plain and mead to mead, cropping of every herb and flower, and drinking of every stream, he was suddenly reduced to perpetual and painful servitude, to pass his life under the harness and the curb, amid, perhaps, the din and dust and drudgery of cities. The transition in

ed, and k of the among te, by a restivesubmisand had nge and otection

to cap-

t as we back, by the native is indiging every was too discipline ir, threw ss, as if epresent-layed his ral gran-

ood for a il, seeing sewed his a jerk of rom that y he bore two days numerary

ne young suddenly pastures, ead, cropy stream, servitude, perhaps, nsition in

his lot was such as sometines takes place in human affairs, and in the fortunes of towering individuals:—one day, a prince of the prairies—the next day, a pack-horse!

CHAPTER XXI.

THE FORDING OF THE RED FORK—THE DREARY FORESTS OF THE "CROSS TIMBER"—BUFFALO.

WE left the camp of the wild horse about a quarter before eight, and, after steering nearly south for three or four miles, arrived on the banks of the Red Fork, about seventy-five miles, as we supposed, above its mouth. The river was about three hundred yards wide, wandering among sand-bars and shoals. Its shores, and the long sandy banks that stretched out into the stream, were printed, as usual, with the traces of various animals that had come down to cross it, or to drink its waters.

Here we came to a halt, and there was much consultation about the possibility of fording the river with safety, as there was an apprehension of quicksands. Beatte, who had been somewhat in the rear, came up while we were debating. He was mounted on his horse of the half-wild breed, and leading his captive by the bridle. He gave the latter in charge to Tonish, and without saying a word, urged his horse into the stream, and crossed it in safety. Everything was done by this man in a similar way, promptly, resolutely, and silently, without a previous promise, or an after vaunt.

The troop now followed the lead of Beatte, and reached the opposite shore without any mishap, though one of the pack-horses wandering a little from the track, came near being swallowed up in a quicksand, and was with difficulty

dragged to land.

After crossing the river, we had to force our way, for nearly a mile, through a thick canebrake, which, at first sight, appeared an impervious mass of reeds and brambles. It was a hard struggle; our horses were often to the saddle-girths in mire and water, and both horse and horseman harassed and torn by bush and brier. Falling, however, upon a buffalo track, we at length extricated ourselves from this morass, and ascended a ridge of land, where we beheld a beautiful open

an H

eff

at

en slo

it

me

the

his

an

lor

the

pla

 \mathbf{of}

fοι

bu

Ca

arc

ful

ke

the

pa we

dr

ha

wi

fat

T

88

fir

country before us; while to our right, the belt of forest land, called "The Cross Timber," continued stretching away to the southward, as far as the eye could reach. We soon abandoned the open country, and struck into the forest land. It was the intention of the Captain to keep on south-west by south, and traverse the Cross Timber diagonally, so as to come out upon the edge of the great western prairie. By thus maintaining something of a southerly direction, he trusted, while he crossed the belt of the forest, he would at the same time approach the Red River.

The plan of the Captain was judicious; but he erred from not being informed of the nature of the country. Had he kept directly west, a couple of days would have carried us through the forest land, and we might then have had an easy course along the skirts of the upper prairies, to Red River; by going diagonally, we were kept for many weary days toiling

through a dismal series of rugged forests.

The Cross Timber is about forty miles in breadth, and stretches over a rough country of rolling hills, covered with scattered tracts of post-oak and black-jack; with some intervening valleys, which, at proper seasons, would afford good It is very much cut up by deep ravines, which, in pasturage. the rainy seasons, are the beds of temporary streams, tributary to the main rivers, and these are called "branches." The whole tract may present a pleasant aspect in the fresh time of the year, when the ground is covered with herbage; when the trees are in their green leaf, and the glens are enlivened by running streams. Unfortunately, we entered it too late in the season. The herbage was parched; the foliage of the scrubby forests was withered; the whole woodland prospect, as far as the eye could reach, had a brown and arid hue. fires made on the prairies by the Indian hunters had frequently penetrated these forests, sweeping in light transient flames along the dry grass, scorching and calcining the lower twigs and branches of the trees, and leaving them black and hard, so as to tear the flesh of man and horse that had to scramble through them. I shall not easily forget the mortal toil, and the vexations of flesh and spirit, that we underwent occasionally, in our wanderings through the Cross Timber. It was like struggling through forests of cast iron

After a tedious ride of several miles, we came out upon

rest land. way to the abandoned It was the south, and out upon aintaining he crossed proach the

erred from Had he carried us ad an easy led River; ays toiling

eadth, and

vered with ome interfford good , which, in , tributary es." The sh time of when the livened by oo late in age of the l prospect, hue. The s had fret transient the lower black and hat had to the mortal underwent

imber. It

e out upor

an open tract of hill and dale, interspersed with woodland. Here we were roused by the cry of "Buffalo! buffalo!" effect was something like that of the cry of "A sail! a sail!" at sea. It was not a false alarm. Three or four of those enormous animals were visible to our sight grazing on the

slope of a distant hill.

There was a general movement to set off in pursuit, and it was with some difficulty that the vivacity of the younger men of the troop could be restrained. Leaving orders that the line of march should be preserved, the Captain and two of his officers departed at a quiet pace, accompanied by Beatte, and by the ever-forward Tonish; for it was impossible any longer to keep the little Frenchman in check, being half erazy to prove his skill and prowess in hunting the buffalo.

The intervening hills soon hid from us both the game and the huntsmen. We kept on our course in quest of a camping place, which was difficult to be found; almost all the channels of the streams being dry, and the country being destitute of

fountain heads.

After proceeding some distance, there was again a cry of buffalo, and two were pointed out on a hill to the left. The Captain being absent, it was no longer possible to restrain the ardour of the young hunters. Away several of them dashed, full speed, and soon disappeared among the ravines: the rest kept on, anxious to find a proper place for encampment.

Indeed we now began to experience the disadvantages of the season. The pasturage of the prairies was scanty and parched; the pea-vines which grew in the woody bottoms were withered, and most of the "branches" or streams were dried up. While wandering in this perplexity, we were overtaken by the Captain and all his party, except Tonish. They had pursued the buffalo for some distance without getting within shot, and had given up the chase, being fearful of fatiguing their horses, or being led off too far from camp. The little Frenchman, however, had galloped after them at headlong speed, and the last they saw of him, he was engaged, as it were, yard-arm and yard-arm, with a great buffalo bull, firing broadsides into him. "I tink dat little man crazy somehow," observed Beatte, dryly.

CHAPTER XXII.

THE ALARM CAMP.

We now came to a halt, and had to content ourselves with an indifferent encampment. It was in a grove of scrub-oaks, on the borders of a deep ravine, at the bottom of which were a few scanty pools of water. We were just at the foot of a gradually-sloping hill, covered with half-withered grass, that afforded meagre pasturage. In the spot where we had encamped, the grass was high and parched. The view around us was circumscribed and much shut in by gently-swelling hills.

Just as we were encamping, Tonish arrived, all glorious, from his hunting match; his white horse hung all round with buffalo meat. According to his own account, he had laid low two mighty bulls. As usual, we deducted one half from his boastings; but, now that he had something real to vaunt about there was no restraining the valour of his tongue.

After having in some measure appeased his vanity by boasting of his exploit, he informed us that he had observed the fresh track of horses, which, from various circumstances, he suspected to have been made by some roving band of Pawnees. This caused some little uneasiness. The young men who had left the line of march in pursuit of the two buffaloes had not yet rejoined us: apprehensions were expressed that they might be waylaid and attacked. Our veteran hunter, old Ryan, also, immediately on our halting to encamp, had gone off on foot, in company with a young disciple. "Dat old man will have his brains knocked out by de Pawnees yet," said Beatte. "He tink he know everyting, but he don't know Pawnees, anyhow."

Taking his rifle, the Captain repaired on foot to reconnoitre the country from the naked summit of one of the neighbouring hills. In the meantime, the horses were hobbled and turned loose to graze; and wood was cut, and fires made, to prepare the evening's repast.

h o c fi

Suddenly there was an alarm of fire in the camp! The flame from one of the kindling fires had caught to the tall dry grass: a breeze was blowing; there was danger that the camp would soon be wrapped in a light blaze. "Look to the horses!"

"Take

cried one. "Drag away the baggage!" cried another.

care of the rifles and powder-horns!" cried a third. All was hurry-scurry and uproar. The horses dashed wildly about: some of the men snatched away rifles and powder-horns, others dragged off saddles and saddle-bags. Meantime, no one thought of quelling the fire, nor indeed knew how to quell it. Beatte, however, and his comrades attacked it in the Indian mode, beating down the edges of the fire with blankets and horse-cloths, and endeavouring to prevent its spreading among the grass; the rangers followed their example, and in a little while the flames were happily quelled.

The fires were now properly kindled on places from which the dry grass had been cleared away. The horses were scattered about a small valley, and on the sloping hill-side, cropping the scanty herbage. Tonish was preparing a sumptuous evening's meal from his buffalo meat, promising us a rich soup and a prime piece of roast beef: but we were doomed to

experience another and more serious alarm.

There was an indistinct cry from some rangers on the summit of the hill, of which we could only distinguish the words, "The horses! the horses! get in the horses!"

Immediately a clamour of voices arose; shouts, inquiries, replies, were all mingled together, so that nothing could be clearly understood, and every one drew his own inference.

"The Captain has started buffaloes," cried one, "and wants horses for the chase." Immediately a number of rangers seized their rifles, and scampered for the hill-top. "The prairie is on fire beyond the hill," cried another; "I see the smoke;—the Captain means we shall drive the horses beyond the brook."

By this time a ranger from the hill had reached the skirts of the camp. He was almost breathless, and could only say

that the Captain had seen Indians at a distance.

"Pawnees! Pawnees!" was now the cry among our wildheaded youngsters. "Drive the horses into the camp!" cried one. "Saddle the horses!" cried another. "Form the line!" cried a third. There was now a scene of clamour and confusion that baffles all description. The rangers were scampering about the adjacent field in pursuit of their horses. One might be seen tugging his steed along by a halter; another

es with an b-oaks, on ich were a foot of a grass, that e had enew around ly-swelling

l glorious, round with d laid low f from his aunt about

y by boastserved the tances, he f Pawnees. en who had es had not they might Ryan, also, ff on foot, n will have atte. "He s, anyhow." reconnoitre ighbouring and turned

mp! The he tall dry t the camp he horses!"

to prepare

without a hat, riding bare-backed; another driving a hobbled horse before him, that made awkward leaps like a kangaroo.

the

we mi

in

arı

the

thi

asi

wa

ha

up

en

I

su

we

ris

ne the

cre

an

aı

hil

bu

bu

his

tio

eit

the lik

be hir

an

ma

su

ca

tod

en vie

The alarm increased. Word was brought from the lower end of the camp that there was a band of Pawnees in a neighbouring valley. They had shot old Ryan through the head, and were chasing his companion. "No, it was not old Ryan that was killed—it was one of the hunters that had been after the two buffaloes." "There are three hundred Pawnees just beyond the hill," cried one voice. "More, more!" cried another.

Our situation, shut in among hills, prevented our seeing to any distance, and left us a prey to all these rumours. A cruel enemy was supposed to be at hand, and an immediate attack apprehended. The horses by this time were driven into the camp, and were dashing about among the fires, and trampling upon the baggage. Every one endeavoured to prepare for action; but here was the perplexity. During the late alarm of fire, the saddles, bridles, rifles, powder-horns, and other equipments, had been snatched out of their places, and thrown helter-skelter among the trees.

"Where is my saddle?" cried one. "Has any one seen my rifle?" cried another. "Who will lend me a ball?" cried a third, who was loading his piece. "I have lost my bullet-pouch." "For God's sake help me to girth this horse!" cried another; "he's so restive I can do nothing with him." In his hurry and worry, he had put on the saddle the hind part before.

Some affected to swagger and talked bold; others said nothing, but went on steadily preparing their horses and weapons, and on these I felt the most reliance. Some were evidently excited and elated with the idea of an encounter with Indians, and none more so than my young Swiss fellow-traveller, who had a passion for wild adventure. Our man, Beatte, led his horses in the rear of the camp, placed his rifle against a tree, then seated himself by the fire in perfect silence. On the other hand, little Tonish, who was busy cooking, stopped every moment from his work to play the fanfaron, singing, swearing, and affecting an unusual hilarity, which made me strongly suspect that there was some little fright at bottom to cause all this effervescence.

a hobbled ngaroo. the lower a neighthe head, old Ryan been after nees just e!" cried

ur seeing tours. A mmediate re driven fires, and ed to preg the late orns, and laces, and

one seen
ll?" cried
my bulletse!" cried
nim." In
hind part

thers said orses and some were encounter iss fellow-Our man, d his rifle in perfect was busy play the hilarity, ome little

About a dozen of the rangers, as soon as they could saddle their horses, dashed off in the direction in which the Pawnees were said to have attacked the hunters. It was now determined, in case our camp should be assailed, to put our horses in the ravine in rear, where they would be out of danger from arrow or rifle-ball, and to take our stand within the edge of This would serve as a trench, and the trees and thickets with which it was bordered would be sufficient to turn aside any shaft of the enemy. The Pawnees, besides, are wary of attacking any covert of the kind; their warfare, as I have already observed, lies in the open prairie, where, mounted upon their fleet horses, they can swoop like hawks upon their enemy, or wheel about him and discharge their arrows. Still I could not but perceive, that, in case of being attacked by such a number of these well-mounted and warlike savages as were said to be at hand, we should be exposed to considerable risk from the inexperience and want of discipline of our newly-raised rangers, and from the very courage of many of the younger ones, who seemed bent on adventure and exploit.

By this time the Captain reached the camp, and every one crowded round him for information. He informed us that he had proceeded some distance on his reconnoitring expedition, and was slowly returning towards the camp, along the brow of a naked hill, when he saw something on the edge of a parallel hill, that looked like a man. He paused, and watched it; but it remained so perfectly motionless, that he supposed it a bush, or the top of some tree beyond the hill. He resumed his course, when it likewise began to move in a parallel direction. Another form now rose beside it, of some one who had either been lying down, or had just ascended the other side of The Captain stopped and regarded them; they likewise stopped. He then lay down upon the grass, and they began to walk. On his rising, they again stopped, as if watching him. Knowing that the Indians are apt to have their spies and sentinels thus posted on the summit of naked hills, commanding extensive prospects, his doubts were increased by the suspicious movements of these men. He now put his foraging cap on the end of his rifle, and waved it in the air. took no notice of the signal. He then walked on, until he entered the edge of a wood, which concealed him from their Stopping out of sight for a moment, he again looked

forth, when he saw the two men passing swiftly forward. As the hill on which they were walking made a curve toward that on which he stood, it seemed as if they were endeavouring to head him before he should reach the camp. Doubting whether they might not belong to some large party of Indians, either in ambush or moving along the valley beyond the hill, the Captain hastened his steps homeward, and, descrying some rangers on an eminence between him and the camp, he called out to them to pass the word to have the horses driven in, as these are generally the first objects of Indian depredation.

Such was the origin of the alarm which had thrown the camp in commotion. Some of those who heard the Captain's narration, had no doubt that the men on the hill were Pawnee scouts, belonging to the band that had waylaid the hunters Distant shots were heard at intervals, which were supposed to be fired by those who had sallied out to rescue their comrades. Several more rangers, having completed their equipments, now rode forth in the direction of the firing; others looked anxious and uneasy.

"If they are as numerous as they are said to be," said one, "and as well mounted as they generally are, we shall be a bad match for them with our jaded horses."

"Well," replied the Captain, "we have a strong encampment, and can stand a siege."

"Ay, but they may set fire to the prairie in the night, and burn us out of our encampment"

"We will then set up a counter-fire."

The word was now passed that a man on horseback approached the camp.

"It is one of the hunters! It is Clements! He brings buffalo meat!" was announced by several voices as the horseman drew near.

It was, in fact, one of the rangers who had set off in the morning in pursuit of the two buffaloes. He rode into the camp, with the spoils of the chase hanging round his horse, and followed by his companions, all sound and unharmed, and equally well laden. They proceeded to give an account of a grand gallop they had had after the two buffaloes, and how many shots it had cost them to bring one to the ground.

"Well, but the Pawnees—the Pawnees—where are the Pawnees"

ard. As ward that ouring to g whether either in e Captain e rangers led out to as these

rown the Captain's re Pawnee e hunters apposed to comrades. nents, now ed anxious

be," said ve shall be

g encamp-

the night,

seback ap-

He brings horseman

t off in the le into the his horse, armed, and count of a s, and how ound.

"What Pawnees?"

"The Pawnees that attacked you."

" No one attacked us."

"But have you seen no Indians on your way?"

"Oh yes, two of us got to the top of a hill to look out for the camp, and saw a fellow on an opposite hill cutting queer antics, who seemed to be an Indian."

"Pshaw! that was I!" said the Captain.

Here the bubble burst. The whole alarm had risen from this mutual mistake of the Captain and the two rangers. As to the report of the three hundred Pawnees and their attack on the hunters, it proved to be a wanton fabrication, of which no further notice was taken; though the author ought to have

been sought out, and severely punished.

There being no longer any prospect of fighting, every one now thought of eating; and here the stomachs throughout the camp were in unison. Tonish served up to us his promised regale of buffalo soup and buffalo beef. The soup was peppered most horribly, and the roast beef proved the bull to have been one of the patriarchs of the prairies; never did I have to deal with a tougher morsel. However, it was our first repast on buffalo meat, so we ate it with a lively faith; nor would our little Frenchman allow us any rest, until he had extorted from us an acknowledgment of the excellence of his cookery, though the pepper gave us the lie in our throats.

The night closed in without the return of old Ryan and his companion. We had become accustomed, however, to the aberrations of this old cock of the woods, and no further

solicitude was expressed on his account.

After the fatigues and agitations of the day the camp soon sunk into a profound sleep, excepting those on guard, who were more than usually on the alert; for the traces recently seen of Pawnees, and the certainty that we were in the midst of their hunting grounds, excited to constant vigilance. About half-past ten o'clock we were all startled from sleep by a new alarm. A sentinel had fired off his rifle and run into camp, crying that there were Indians at hand.

Every one was on his legs in an instant. Some seized their rifles; some were about to saddle their horses; some hastened to the Captain's lodge, but were ordered back to their respective fires. The sentinel was examined. He declared he had seen.

an Indian approach, crawling along the ground; whereupon he had fired upon him, and run into camp. The Captain gave it as his opinion, that the supposed Indian was a wolf; he reprimanded the sentinel for deserting his post, and obliged him to return to it. Many seemed inclined to give credit to the story of the sentinel; for the events of the day had predisposed them to apprehend lurking foes and sudden assaults during the darkness of the night. For a long time they sat round their fires, with rifle in hand, carrying on low, murmuring conversations, and listening for some new alarm. Nothing further, however, occurred; the voices gradually died away; the gossipers nodded and dozed, and sunk to rest; and, by degrees, silence and sleep once more stole over the camp.

CHAPTER XXIII.

BEAVER DAM — BUFFALO AND HORSE TRACKS—A PAWNEE TRAIL
— WILD HORSES—THE YOUNG HUNTER AND THE BEAR—
CHANGE OF ROUTE.

On mustering our forces in the morning (Oct. 23), old Ryan and his comrade were still missing; but the Captain had such perfect reliance on the skill and resources of the veteran woodsman, that he did not think it necessary to take any measures with respect to him.

Our march this day lay through the same kind of rough rolling country, chequered by brown, dreary forests of post-oak, and cut up by deep dry ravines. The distant fires were evidently increasing on the prairies. The wind had been at north-west for several days; and the atmosphere had become so smoky, as in the height of Indian summer, that it was difficult to distinguish objects at any distance.

In the course of the morning we crossed a deep stream with a complete beaver-dam, above three feet high, making a large pond, and doubtless containing several families of that industrious animal, though not one showed his nose above water. The Captain would not permit this amphibious commonwealth to be disturbed.

We were now continually coming upon the tracks of buffaloes and wild horses; those of the former tended invariably to the south, as we could perceive by the direction of the

captain s a wolf; d obliged ve credit day had assaults they sat urmuring Nothing ed away; and, by

EE TRAIL
BEAR—

camp.

old Ryan ptain had ie veteran take any

of rough s of postfires were ad been at ad become it was dif-

ep stream making a ies of that lose above pious com-

cks of bufinvariably ion of the trampled grass. It was evident we were on the great highway of these migratory herds, but that they had chiefly passed to the southward.

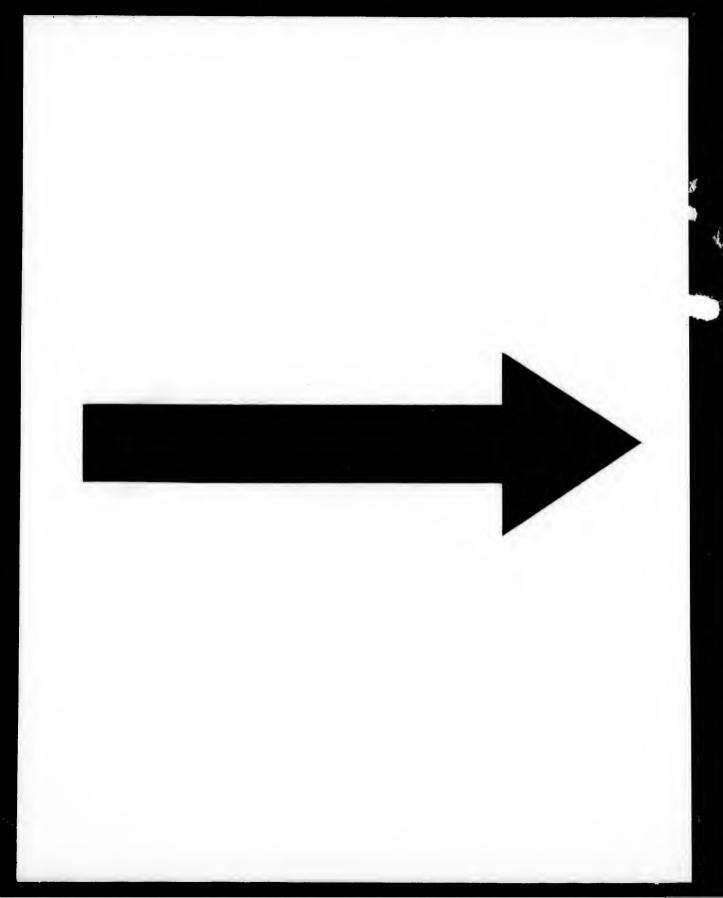
Beatte, who generally kept a parallel course several hundred yards distant from our line of march, to be on the look-out for game, and who regarded every track with the knowing eye of an Indian, reported that he had come upon a very suspicious trail. There were the tracks of men who wore Pawnee moccasons. He had scented the smoke of mingled sumach and tobacco, such as the Indians use. He had observed tracks of horses, mingled with those of a dog; and a mark in the dust where a cord had been trailed along, -probably the long bridle, one end of which the Indian horsemen suffer to trail on the ground. It was evident they were not the tracks of wild horses. My anxiety began to revive about the safety of our veteran hunter Ryan, for I had taken a great fancy to this real old Leatherstocking; every one expressed a confidence, however, that wherever Ryan was he was safe, and knew how to take care of himself.

We had accomplished the greater part of a weary day's march, and were passing through a glade of the oak openings, when we came in sight of six wild horses, among which I especially noticed two very handsome ones, a grey and a roan. They pranced about, with heads erect, and long flaunting tails, offering a proud contrast to our poor, spiritless, traveltired steeds. Having reconnoitered us for a moment, they set off at a gallop, passed through a woody dingle, and in a little while emerged once more to view, trotting up a slope about

a mile distant.

The sight of these horses was again a sore trial to the vapouring Tonish, who had his lariat and forked stick ready, and was on the point of launching forth in pursuit, on his jaded horse, when he was again ordered back to the packhorses.

After a day's journey of fourteen miles in a south-west direction, we encamped on the banks of a small clear stream, on the northern border of the Cross Timbers, and on the edge of those vast prairies that extend away to the foot of the Rocky Mountains. In turning loose the horses to graze, their bells were stuffed with grass to prevent their tinkling, lest it might be heard by some wandering horde of Pawnees.



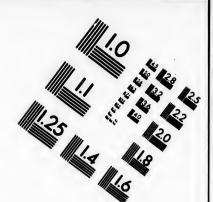
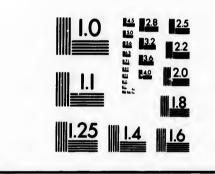


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



STATE OF THE STATE

Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEDSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503

STATE OF THE STATE



Our hunters now went out in different directions, but without much success, as but one deer was brought into the camp. A young ranger had a long story to tell of his adventures. In skirting the thickets of a deep ravine he had wounded a buck, which he plainly heard to fall among the bushes. He stopped to fix the lock of his rifle, which was out of order, and to reload it: then advancing to the edge of the thicket, in quest of his game, he heard a low growling. Putting the branches aside, and stealing silently forward, he looked down into the ravine and beheld a huge bear dragging the carcass of the deer along the dry channel of a brook, and growling and snarling at four or five officious wolves, who seemed to have dropped in to take supper with him.

The ranger fired at the bear, but missed him. Bruin maintained his ground and his prize, and seemed disposed to make battle. The wolves, too, who were evidently sharp set, drew off to but a small distance. As night was coming on, the young hunter felt dismayed at the wildness and darkness of the place, and the strange company he had fallen in with; so he quietly withdrew, and returned empty-handed to the camp, where, having told his story, he was heartily bantered

by his more experienced comrades.

In the course of the evening old Ryan came straggling into the camp, followed by his disciple, and, as usual, was received with hearty gratulations. He had lost himself yesterday, when hunting, and camped out all night, but had found our trail in the morning, and followed it up. He had passed some time at the beaver-dam, admiring the skill and solidity with which it had been constructed. "These beavers," said he, "are industrious little fellows. They are the knowingest varment as I know; and I'll warrant the pond was stocked with them."

"Ay," said the Captain, "I have no doubt most of the small rivers we have passed are full of beaver. I would like to come and trap on these waters all winter."

"But would you not run the chance of being attacked by

Indians?" asked one of the company.

"Oh, as to that, it would be safe enough here in the winter time. There would be no Indians here until spring. I should want no more than two companions. Three persons are safer than a large number for trapping beaver. They can keep but withthe camp. cures. In d a buck, e stopped r, and to , in quest branches into the

vling and

d to have

a. Bruin
sposed to
sharp set,
oming on,
darkness
in with;
ed to the

straggling usual, was mself yeshad found and passed and solidity vers," said nowingest as stocked

ost of the would like

tacked by

the winter
I should
s are safor
can keep

quiet, and need seldom fire a gun. A bear would serve them for food for two months, taking care to turn every part of it to advantage."

A consultation was now held as to our future progress. We had thus far pursued a western course; and, having traversed the Cross Timber, were on the skirts of the Great Western Prairie. We were still, however, in a very rough country, where food was scarce. The season was so far advanced that the grass was withered, and the prairies yielded no pasturage. The pea-vines of the bottoms, also, which had sustained our horses for some part of the journey, were nearly gone, and for several days past the poor animals had fallen off wofully both in flesh and spirit. The Indian fires on the prairies were approaching us from north, and south, and west; they might spread also from the east, and leave a scorched desert between us and the frontier, in which our horses might be famished.

It was determined, therefore, to advance no further to the westward, but to shape our course more to the east, so as to strike the north fork of the Canadian as soon as possible, where we hoped to find abundance of young cane; which, at this season of the year, affords the most nutritious pasturage for the horses, and, at the same time, attracts immense quantities of game. Here then we fixed the limits of our tour to the Far West, being within little more than a day's march of the boundary line of Texas.

CHAPTER XXIV.

SCARCITY OF BREAD—RENCONTRE WITH BUFFALOES—WILD
TURKEYS—FALL OF A BUFFALO BULL.

THE morning broke bright and clear, but the camp had nothing of its usual gaiety. The concert of the farmyard was at an end; not a cock crew, nor dog barked; nor was there either singing or laughing; every one pursued his avocations quietly and gravely. The novelty of the expedition was wearing off. Some of the young men were getting as wayworn as their horses; and most of them, unaccustomed to the hunter's life, began to repine at its privations. What they

most felt was the want of bread, their rations of flour having been exhausted for several days. The old hunters, who had often experienced this want, made light of it; and Beatte, accustomed when among the Indians to live for months without it, considered it a mere article of luxury. "Bread," he

w to

u

ui

a

กไ

r

ta

n

n

A

I

r

7

would say scornfully, "is only fit for a child."

About a quarter before eight o'clock we turned our backs upon the Far West, and set off in a south-east course, along a gentle valley. After riding a few miles, Beatte, who kept parallel with us, along the ridge of a naked hill to our right, called out and made signals, as if something were coming round the hill to intercept us. Some who were near me cried out that it was a party of Pawnees. A skirt of thickets hid the approach of the supposed enemy from our view. We heard a trampling among the brushwood. My horse looked toward the place, snorted, and pricked up his ears, when presently a couple of large, huge, buffalo bulls, who had been alarmed by Beatte, came crashing through the brake, and making directly toward us. At sight of us they wheeled round, and scuttled along a narrow defile of the hill. In an instant half a score of rifles cracked off; there was a universal whoop and halloo, and away went half the troop, helter-skelter in pursuit, and myself among the number. The most of us soon pulled up. and gave over a chase which led through birch and brier, and break-neck ravines. Some few of the rangers persisted for a time; but eventually joined the line, slowly lagging one after One of them returned on foot; he had been thrown while in full chase; his rifle had been broken in the fall, and his horse, retaining the spirit of the rider, had kept on after It was a melancholy predicament to be reduced the buffalo. to, without horse or weapon in the midst of the Pawnee hunting grounds.

For my own part, I had been fortunate enough recently, by a further exchange, to get possession of the best horse in the troop; a full-blooded sorrel of excellent bottom, beautiful

form, and most generous qualities.

In such a situation, it almost seems as if a man changes his nature with his horse. I felt quite like another being, now that I had an animal under me, spirited yet gentle, docile to a remarkable degree, and easy, elastic, and rapid in all his movements. In a few days he became almost as much attached to

ur having s, who had id Beatte. nths with-Bread," he

our backs se, along a who kept our right, re coming r me cried ets hid the We heard ed toward presently larmed by g directly d scuttled lf a score nd halloo. rsuit, and pulled up. brier, and isted for a one after ${f en}$ thrown e fall, and t on after e reduced e hunting

recently, t horse in beautiful

n changes eing, now locile to a his movettached to

me as a dog would follow me when I dismounted, would come to me in the morning to be noticed and caressed; and would put his muzzle between me and my book, as I sat reading at the foot of a tree. The feeling I had for this my dumb companion of the prairies, gave me some faint idea of that attachment the Arab is said to entertain for the horse that has borne him about the deserts.

After riding a few miles further, we came to a fine meadow with a broad clear stream winding through it, on the banks of which there was excellent pasturage. Here we at once came to a halt, in a beautiful grove of elms, on the site of an old Osage encampment. Scarcely had we dismounted, when a universal firing of rifles took place upon a large flock of turkeys, scattered about the grove, which proved to be a favourite roosting-place for these simple birds. They flew to the trees, and sat perched upon their branches, stretching out their long necks, and gazing in stupid astonishment,

until eighteen of them were shot down.

In the height of the carnage, word was brought that there were four buffaloes in a neighbouring meadow. The turkeys were now abandoned for nobler game. The tired horses were again mounted, and urged to the chase. In a little while we came in sight of the buffaloes, looking like brown hillocks among the long green herbage. Beatte endeavoured to get ahead of them and turn them towards us, that the inexperienced hunters might have a chance. They ran round the base of a rocky hill, that hid us from the sight. Some of us endeavoured to cut across the hill, but became entrapped in a thick wood, matted with grapes-vines. My horse, who under his former rider had hunted the buffalo, seemed as much excited as myself, and endeavoured to force his way through the bushes At length we extricated ourselves, and galloping over the hill, I found our little Frenchman, Tonish, curvetting on horseback round a great buffalo, which he had wounded too severely to fly, and which he was keeping employed until we should come There was a mixture of the grand and the comic in beholding this tremendous animal and his fantastic assailant. The buffalo stood with his shagged front always presented to his foe; his mouth open, his tongue parched, his eyes like coals of fire, and his tail erect with rage; every now and then he would make a faint rush upon his foe, who easily

evaded his attack, capering and cutting all kinds of antics before him.

0

d

tl

80

l

to

h

tl

n a' tl

Ί

8

We now made repeated shots at the buffalo, but they glanced into his mountain of flesh without proving mortal He made a slow and grand retreat into the shallow river, turning upon his assailants whenever they pressed upon him; and when in the water, took his stand there as if prepared to sustain a siege. A rifle ball, however, more fatally lodged, sent a tremor through his frame. He turned and attempted to wade across the stream, but after tottering a few paces, slowly fell upon his side and expired. It was the fall of a hero, and we felt somewhat ashamed of the butchery that had effected it; but after the first shot or two we had reconciled it to our feelings, by the old plea of putting the poor animal out of his misery.

Two other buffaloes were killed this evening, but they were all bulls, the flesh of which is meagre and hard at this season of the year. A fat buck yielded us more savoury meat for our evening's repast.

CHAPTER XXV.

RINGING THE WILD HORSE.

We left the buffalo camp about eight o'clock, and had a toil-some and harassing march of two hours, over ridges of hills, covered with a ragged, meagre forest of scrub-roots, and broken by deep gullies. Among the oaks I observed many of the most diminutive size; some not above a foot high, yet bearing abundance of small acorns. The whole of the Cross Timber, in fact, abounds with mast. There is a pine-oak which produces an acorn pleasant to the taste, and ripening early in the season.

About ten o'clock in the morning we came to where this line of rugged hills swept down into a valley, through which flowed the north fork of the Red River. A beautiful meadow about half a mile wide, enamelled with yellow autumnal flowers, stretched for two or three miles along the foot of the hills, bordered on the opposite side by the river, whose banks were fringed with cotton-wood trees, the bright foliage of which

ls of antics

o, but they ing mortal allow river, upon him; prepared to ally lodged, I attempted few paces, he fall of a cry that had reconciled; animal out

t they were this season y meat for

had a toilges of hills, and broken nany of the yet bearing oss Timber, which prong early in

where this ough which ful meadow nal flowers, of the hills, banks were e of which refreshed and delighted the eye, after being wearied by the contemplation of monotonous wastes of brown forest.

The meadow was finely diversified by groves and clumps of trees, so happily dispersed, that they seemed as if set out by the hand of art. As we cast our eyes over this fresh and delightful valley, we beheld a troop of wild horses quietly grazing on a green lawn, about a mile distant to our right; while to our left, at nearly the same distance, were several buffaloes, some feeding, others reposing and ruminating, among the high rich herbage, under the shade of a clump of cottonwood trees. The whole had the appearance of a broad, beautiful tract of pasture land, on the highly-ornamented estate of some gentleman farmer, with his cattle grazing about the lawns and meadows.

A council of war was now held, and it was determined to profit by the present favourable opportunity, and try our hand at the grand hunting manœuvre, which is called ringing the wild horse. This requires a large party of horsemen, well mounted. They extend themselves in each direction, singly, at certain distances apart, and gradually form a ring of two or three miles in circumference, so as to surround the game. This has to be done with extreme care, for the wild horse is the most readily alarmed inhabitant of the prairie, and can scent a hunter at a great distance, if to windward.

The ring being formed, two or three ride towards the horses, who start off in an opposite direction. Whenever they approach the bounds of the ring, however, a huntsman presents himself and turns them from their course. In this way they are checked and driven back at every point, and kept galloping round and round this magic circle, until, being completely tired down, it is easy for the hunters to ride up beside them, and throw the lariat over their heads. The prime horses of most speed, courage, and bottom, however, are apt to break through and escape; so that, in general, it is the second-rate horses that are taken.

Preparations were now made for a hunt of the kind. The pack-horses were taken into the woods, and firmly tied to trees, lest, in a rush of the wild horses, they should break away with them. Twenty-five men were then sent, under the command of a lieutenant, to steal along the edge of the valley within the strip of wood that skirted the hills. They were to

th

th

an

th

tra

hu

cla

fo

ri

hi

se

th

pi

SC

ra

m

st

he

οι

he

to

Ìί

W

h

CO

to

m

86

st

n

91

h

station themselves about fifty yards apart, within the edge of the woods, and not advance or show themselves until the horses dashed in that direction. Twenty-five men were sent across the valley, to steal in like manner along the river bank that bordered the opposite side, and to station themselves among the trees. A third party, of about the same number, was to form a line, stretching across the lower part of the valley, so as to connect the two wings. Beatte and our other half-breed, Antoine, together with the ever-officious Tonish, were to make a circuit through the woods, so as to get to the upper part of the valley, in the rear of the horses, and drive them forward into the kind of sack that we had formed, while the two wings

should join behind them and make a complete circle. The flanking parties were quietly extending themselves, out of sight, on each side of the valley, and the residue were stretching themselves, like the links of a chain, across it. when the wild horses gave signs that they scented an enemy; snuffing the air, snorting, and looking about. At length they pranced off slowly toward the river, and disappeared behind a green bank. Here, had the regulations of the chase been observed, they would have been quietly checked and turned back by the advance of a hunter from among the trees; unluckily, however, we had our wildfire Jack-o'-lantern little Frenchman to deal with. Instead of keeping quietly up the right side of the valley, to get above the horses, the moment he saw them move toward the river he broke out of the covert of woods, and dashed furiously across the plain in pursuit of them, being mounted on one of the led horses belonging to the Count. This put an end to all system. The half-breeds and half a score of rangers joined in the chase. Away they all went over the green bank; in a moment or two the wild horses reappeared, and came thundering down the valley, with Frenchman, halfbreeds, and rangers galloping and yelling like devils behind It was in vain that the line drawn across the valley attempted to check and turn back the fugitives. They were too hotly pressed by their pursuers; in their panic they dashed through the line, and clattered down the plain. The whole troop joined in the headlong chase, some of the rangers without hats or caps, their hair flying about their ears, others with handkerchiefs tied round their heads. The buffaloes, who had been calmly ruminating among the herbage, heaved up

the edge of the horses sent across bank that wes among per, was to evalley, so half-breed, are to make upper part

em forward two wings hemselves. sidue were across it. an enemy; length they d behind a chase been and turned ; unluckily, Frenchman right side e saw them woods, and iem, being ount. This f a score of it over the reappeared, hman, halfvils behind the valley They were they dashed The whole ers without others with

falces, who

heaved up

their huge forms, gazed for a moment with astonishment at the tempest that came scouring down the meadow, then turned and took to heavy-rolling flight. They were soon overtaken: the promiscuous throng were pressed together by the contracting sides of the valley, and away they went, pell-mell, hurry-scurry, wild buffalo, wild horse, wild huntsman, with clang and clatter, and whoop and halloo, that made the

forests ring.

At length the buffaloes turned into a green brake on the river bank, while the horses dashed up a narrow defile of the hills, with their pursuers close at their heels. Beatte passed several of them, having fixed his eye upon a fine Pawnee horse, that had his ears slit, and saddle marks upon his back. He pressed him gallantly, but lost him in the woods. Among the wild horses was a fine black mare, far gone with foal. In scrambling up the defile, she tripped and fell. A young ranger sprang from his horse, and seized her by the mane and Another ranger dismounted, and came to his assist-The mare struggled fiercely, kicking and biting, and striking with her fore feet, but a noose was slipped over her head, and her struggles were in vain. It was some time, however, before she gave over rearing and plunging, and lashing out with her feet on every side. The two rangers then led her along the valley by two long lariats, which enabled them to keep at a sufficient distance on each side to be out of the reach of her hoofs; and whenever she struck out in one direction, she was jerked in the other. In this way her spirit was gradually subdued.

As to little Scaramouch Tonish, who had marred the whole scene by his precipitancy, he had been more successful than he deserved, having managed to catch a beautiful cream-coloured colt, about seven months old, which had not strength to keep up with its companions. The mercurial little Frenchman was beside himself with exultation. It was amusing to see him with his prize. The colt would rear and kick, and struggle to get free, when Tonish would take him about the neck, wrestle with him, jump on his back, and cut as many antics as a monkey with a kitten. Nothing surprised me more, however, than to witness how soon these poor animals, thus taken from the unbounded freedom of the prairie, yielded to the dominion of man. In the course of two cr three days

the mare and colt went with the led horses, and became quite docile.

th

m

fo di

aı

ar

co

A

se

of

it

th

er

W

le

tu

8W

pr

wi

m

ba

ad

re

pa

of

joi

th

ad

th

CO

of

as

CHAPTER XXVI.

FORDING OF THE NORTH FORK — DREARY SCENERY OF THE CROSS
TIMBER — SCAMPER OF HORSES IN THE NIGHT — OSAGE WAR
PARTY — EFFECTS OF A PEACE HARANGUE — BUFFALO —
WILD HORSE.

RESUMING our march, we forded the North Fork, a rapid stream, and of a purity seldom to be found in the rivers of the prairies. It evidently had its sources in high land, well supplied with springs. After crossing the river, we again ascended among hills, from one of which we had an extensive view over this belt of Cross Timber, and a cheerless prospect it was; hill beyond hill, forest beyond forest, all of one sad russet blue excepting that here and there a line of green cotton-wood trees, sycamores, and willows, marked the course of some streamlet through a valley. A procession of buffaloes, moving slowly up the profile of one of those distant hills, formed a characteristic object in the savage scene. To the left, the eye stretched beyond this rugged wilderness of hills, and ravines, and ragged forests, to a prairie about ten miles off, extending in a clear blue g the horizon. It was like looking from among rocks lin. kers upon a distant tract of tranquil ocean. Unluckily, our route did not lie in that direction; we still had to traverse many a weary mile of the Cross Timber.

We encamped towards evening in a valley, beside a scanty pool, under a scattered grove of elms, the upper branches of which were fringed with tufts of the mystic mistletoe. In the course of the night the wild colt whinnied repeatedly; and about two hours before day there was a sudden stampedo, or rush of horses, along the purlieus of the camp, with a snorting and neighing, and clattering of hoofs, that startled most of the rangers from their sleep, who listened in silence, until the sound died away like the rushing of a blast. As usual, the noise was at first attributed to some party of marauding Indians: but as the day dawned, a couple of wild horses were seen in a neighbouring meadow, which scoured off on being approached. It was now supposed that a gang of

nd became

THE CROSS OSAGE WAR BUFFALO ---

rk, a rapid ivers of the l, well supin ascended e view over it was : hill sset blue---wood trees. ie streamlet g slowly up paracteristic e stretched and ragged a clear blue mong rocks cean. Unstill had to

ide a scanty branches of oe. In the atedly; and n stampedo, mp, with a hat startled in silence. blast. As e party of ple of wild scoured off a gang of

them had dashed through our camp in the night. A general mustering of our horses took place, many were found scattered to a considerable distance, and several were not to be found. The prints of their hoofs, however, appeared deeply dinted in the soil, leading off at full speed into the waste, and their owners, putting themselves on the trail, set off in

weary search of them.

We had a ruddy daybreak, but the morning gathered up grey and lowering, with indications of an autumnal storm. We resumed our march silently and seriously, through a rough and cheerless country, from the highest points of which we could descry large prairies, stretching indefinitely westward. After travelling for two or three hours, as we were traversing a withered prairie, resembling a great brown heath, we beheld seven Osage warriors approaching at a distance. The sight of any human being in this lonely wilderness was interesting; it was like speaking a ship at sea. One of the Indians took the lead of his companions, and advanced towards us with head erect, chest thrown forward, and a free and noble mien. was a fine-looking fellow, dressed in scarlet frock and fringed leggins of deer-skin. His head was decorated with a white tuft, and he stepped forward with something of a martial air, swaying his bow and arrows in one hand.

We held some conversation with him through our interpreter, Beatte, and found that he and his companions had been with the main part of their tribe hunting the buffalo, and had met with great success; and he informed us, that in the course of another day's march we would reach the prairies on the banks of the Grand Canadian, and find plenty of game. added, that as their hunt was over, and the hunters on their return homeward, he and his comrades had set out on a war party, to waylay and hover about some Pawnee camp, in hopes

of carrying off scalps or horses.

By this time his companions, who at first stood aloof, joined him. Three of them had indifferent fowling-pieces; the rest were armed with bows and arrows. I could not but admire the finely-shaped heads and busts of these savages, and their graceful attitudes and expressive gestures, as they stood conversing with our interpreter, and surrounded by a cavalcade of rangers. We endeavoured to get one of them to join us, as we were desirous of seeing him hunt the buffalo with his bow and arrow. He seemed at first inclined to do so, but was

dissuaded by his companions.

The worthy Commissioner now remembered his mission as pacificator, and made a speech, exhorting them to abstain from all offensive acts against the Pawnees; informing them of the plan of their father at Washington, to put an end to all war among his red children; and assuring them that he was sent to the frontier to establish a universal peace. He told them, therefore, to return quietly to their homes, with the certainty that the Pawnees would no longer molest them, but would soon regard them as brothers.

The Indians listened to the speech with their customary silence and decorum; after which, exchanging a few words among themselves, they bade us farewell, and pursued their

way across the prairie.

Fancying that I saw a lurking smile in the countenance of our interpreter, Beatte, I privately inquired what the Indians had said to each other after hearing the speech. The leader, he said, had observed to his companions, that as their great father intended so soon to put an end to all warfare, it behoved them to make the most of the little time that was left them. So they had departed, with redoubled zeal, to

pursue their project of horse-stealing!

We had not long parted from the Indians before we discovered three buffaloes among the thickets of a marshy valley I set off with the Captain and several rangers in pursuit of them. Stealing through a straggling grove, the Captain, who took the lead, got within rifle shot, and wounded one of them in the flank. They all three made off in headlong panic, through thickets and brushwood, and swamp and mire, bearing down every obstacle by their immense weight. The Captain and rangers soon gave up a chase which threatened to knock up their horses. I had got upon the traces of the wounded bull, however, and was in hopes of getting near enough to use my pistols, the only weapons with which I was provided; but before I could effect it, he reached the foot of a rocky hill, covered with post-oak and brambles, and plunged forward, dashing and crashing along, with neck-or-nothing fury, where it would have been madness to have followed him.

The chase had led me so far on one side, that it was some time before I regained the trail of our troop. As I was slowly

to abstain ming them and to all hat he was . He told s, with the them, but

so, but was

customary few words rsued their

ountenance what the eech. The hat as their warfare, it ne that was ed zeal, to

fore we disirshy valley l rangers in grove, the ad wounded off in headswamp and nse weight. hich threathe traces of etting near which I was the foot of nd plunged othing fury, d him.

it was some was slowly ascending a hill, a fine black mare came prancing round the summit, and was close to me before she was aware. At sight of me she started back, then turning, swept at full speed down into the valley, and up the opposite hill, with flowing mane and tail, and action free as air. I gazed after her as long as she was in sight, and breathed a wish that so glorious an animal might never come under the degrading thraldom of whip and curb, but remain a free rover of the prairies.

CHAPTER XXVII.

FOUL-WEATHER ENCAMPMENT—ANECDOTES OF BEAR HUNTING—INDIAN NOTIONS ABOUT OMENS—SCRUPLES RESPECTING THE DEAD.

On overtaking the troop, I found it encamping in a rich bottom of woodland, traversed by a small stream, running between deep crumbling banks. A sharp cracking off of rifles was kept up for some time in various directions, upon a numerous flock of turkeys, scampering among the thickets, or perched upon the trees. We had not been long at a halt, when a drizzling rain ushered in the autumnal storm that had been brewing. Preparations were immediately made to weather it; our tent was pitched, and our saddles, saddlebags, packages of coffee, sugar, salt, and everything else that could be damaged by the rain, were gathered under its shelter. Our men, Beatte, Tonish, and Antoine, drove stakes with forked ends into the ground, laid poles across them for rafters, and thus made a shed or pent-house, covered with bark and skins, sloping towards the wind, and open towards the fire. The rangers formed similar shelters of bark and skins, or of blankets stretched on poles, supported by forked stakes, with great fires in front.

These precautions were well timed. The rain set in sullenly and steadily, and kept on, with slight intermissions, for two days. The brook, which flowed peaceably on our arrival, swelled into a turbid and boiling torrent, and the forest became little better than a mere swamp. The men gathered under their shelters of skins and blankets, or sat cowering round their fires; while columns of smoke curling up among the trees, and diffusing themselves in the air.

spread a blue haze through the woodland. Our poor, wayworn horses, reduced by weary travel and scanty pasturage, lost all remaining spirit, and stood, with drooping heads, flagging ears, and half-closed eyes, dozing and steaming in the rain: while the yellow autumnal leaves, at every shaking

of the breeze, came wavering down around them.

Notwithstanding the bad weather, however, our hunters were not idle, but during the intervals of rain sallied forth on horseback to prowl through the woodland. Every now and then the sharp report of a distant rifle boded the death of a deer. Venison in abundance was brought in. Some busied themselves under the sheds, flaying and cutting up the carcasses, or round the fires with spits and camp-kettles, and a rude kind of feasting, or rather gormandising, prevailed throughout the camp. The axe was continually at work, and wearied the forest with its echoes. Crash! some mighty tree would come down; in a few minutes its limbs would be blazing and crackling on the huge camp fires, with some luckless deer roasting before it, that had once sported beneath its shade.

The change of weather had taken sharp hold of our little Frenchman. His meagre frame, composed of bones and whipcord, was racked with rheumatic pains and twinges. He had the toothache—the earache—his face was tied up—he had shooting pains in every limb: yet all seemed but to increase his restless activity, and he was in an incessant fidget about the fire, reasting, and stewing, and groaning, and scolding,

and swearing.

Our man Beatte returned, grim and mortified, from hunting. He had come upon a bear of formidable dimensions, and wounded him with a rifle-shot. The bear took to the brook, which was swollen and rapid. Beatte dashed in after him and assailed him in the rear with his hunting-knife. At every blow the bear turned furiously upon him, with a terrific display of white teeth. Beatte, having a foothold in the brook, was enabled to push him off with his rifle, and when he turned to swim, would flounder after, and attempt to hamstring him. The bear, however, succeeded in scrambling off among the thickets, and Beatte had to give up the chase.

This adventure, if it produced no game, brought up at least several anecdotes, round the evening fire, relative to oor, waypasturage, ng heads, eaming in y shaking

r hunters lied forth livery now the death n. Some ing up the ettles, and prevailed work, and highty tree would be with some ed beneath

our little
and whipHe had
—he had
to increase
lget about
I scolding,

from huntimensions, ok to the d in after knife. At h a terrific old in the and when pt to hammbling off chase.

ght up at relative to bear hunting, in which the grizzly bear figured conspicuously. This powerful and ferocious animal is a favourite theme of hunters' story, both among red and white men; and his enormous claws are worn round the neck of an Indian brave, as a trophy more honourable than a human scalp. He is now scarcely seen below the upper prairies, and the skirts of the Rocky Mountains. Other bears are formidable when wounded and provoked, but seldom make battle when allowed to escape. The grizzly bear, alone, of all the animals of our western wilds, is prone to unprovoked hostility. His prodigious size and strength make him a formidable opponent; and his great tenacity of life often baffles the skill of the hunter, notwithstanding repeated shots of the rifle and wounds of the hunting-knife.

One of the anecdotes related on this occasion, gave a picture of the accidents and hard shifts to which our frontier rovers are inured. A hunter, while in pursuit of a deer, fell into one of those deep funnel-shaped pits, formed on the prairies by the settling of the waters after heavy rains, and known by the name of sink-holes. To his great horror, he came in contact, at the bottom, with a huge grizzly bear. The monster grappled him; a deadly contest ensued, in which the poor hunter was severely torn and bitten, and had a leg and an arm broken, but succeeded in killing his rugged For several days he remained at the bottom of the pit, too much crippled to move, and subsisting on the raw flesh of the bear, during which time he kept his wounds open, that they might heal gradually and effectually. He was at length enabled to scramble to the top of the pit, and so out upon the open prairie. With great difficulty he crawled to a ravine, formed by a stream, then nearly dry. Here he took a delicious draught of water, which infused new life into him; then dragging himself along from pool to pool, he supported himself by small fish and frogs.

One day he saw a wolf hunt down and kill a deer in the neighbouring prairie. He immediately crawled forth from the ravine, drove off the wolf, and, lying down beside the carcass of the deer, remained there until he had made several hearty meals, by which his strength was much recruited.

Returning to the ravine, he pursued the course of the brook, until it grew to be a considerable stream. Down this

he floated, until he came to where it emptied into the Missis sippi. Just at the mouth of the stream he found a forked tree, which he launched with some difficulty, and, getting astride of it, committed himself to the current of the mighty river. In this way he floated along, until he arrived opposite the fort at Council Bluffs. Fortunately he arrived there in the daytime, otherwise he might have floated unnoticed past this solitary post, and perished in the idle waste of waters. Being descried from the fort, a cance was sent to his relief, and he was brought on shore more dead than alive, where he soon recovered from his wounds, but remained maimed for life.

Our man Beatte had come out of his contest with the bear very much worsted and discomfited. His drenching in the brook, together with the recent change of weather, had brought on rheumatic pains in his limbs, to which he is Though ordinarily a fellow of undaunted spirit, and above all hardship, yet he now sat down by the fire, gloomy and dejected, and for once gave way to repining. Though in the prime of life, and of a robust frame and apparently iron constitution, yet, by his own account, he was little better than a mere wreck. He was, in fact, a living monument of the hardships of wild frontier life. Baring his left arm, he showed it warped and contracted by a former attack of rheumatism—a malady with which the Indians are often afflicted: for their exposure to the vicissitudes of the elements does not produce that perfect hardihood and insensibility to the changes of the seasons that many are apt to imagine. He bore the scars of various maims and bruises; some received in hunting, some in Indian warfare. His right arm had been broken by a fall from his horse; at another time his steed had fallen with him, and crushed his left leg.

"I am all broke to pieces and good for nothing," said he.
"I no care now what happen to me any more." "However," added he, after a moment's pause, "for all that, it would take a pretty strong man to put me down, anyhow."

I drew from him various particulars concerning himself, which served to raise him in my estimation. His residence was on the Neosho, in an Osage hamlet or neighbourhood, under the superintendence of a worthy missionary from the banks of the Hudson, by the name of Requa, who was endea-

e Missis
a forked
, getting
e mighty
l opposite
i there in
ticed past
of waters.
his relief,
where he
aimed for

with the nching in ther, had ich he is pirit, and e, gloomy hough in ently iron etter than nt of the arm, he s of rheuafflicted: ents does ity to the gine. He e received had been his steed

" said he.
"Howll that, it, anyhow."
g himself, residence abourhood,
from the was ender-

vouring to instruct the savages in the art of agriculture, and to make husbandmen and herdsmen of them. I had visited this agricultural mission of Requa in the course of my recent tour along the frontier, and had considered it more likely to produce solid advantages to the poor Indians, than any of the mere praying and preaching missions along the border.

In this neighbourhood Pierre Beatte had his little farm, his Indian wife, and his half-breed children; and aided Mr. Requa in his endeavours to civilise the habits and meliorate the condition of the Osage tribe. Beatte had been brought up a Catholic, and was inflexible in his religious faith; he could not pray with Mr. Requa, he said, but he could work with him, and he evinced a zeal for the good of his savage relations and neighbours. Indeed, though his father had been French, and he himself had been brought up in communion with the whites, he evidently was more or an Indian in his tastes, and his heart yearned towards his mother's nation. When he talked to me of the wrongs and insults that the poor Indians suffered in their intercourse with the rough settlers on the frontiers; when he described the precarious and degraded state of the Osage tribe, diminished in number, broken in spirit, and almost living on sufferance in the land where they once figured so heroically; I could see his veins swell, and his nostrils distend with indignation: but he would check the feeling with a strong exertion of Indian selfcommand, and, in a manner, drive it back into his bosom.

He did not hesitate to relate an instance wherein he had joined his kindred Osages, in pursuing and avenging themselves on a party of white men who had committed a flagrant outrage upon them; and I found, in the encounter that took place, Beatte had shown himself the complete Indian.

He had more than once accompanied his Osage relations in their wars with the Pawnees, and related a skirmish which took place on the borders of these very hunting grounds, in which several Pawnees were killed. We should pass near the place, he said, in the course of our tour, and the unburied bones and skulls of the slain were still to be seen there. The surgeon of the troop, who was present at our conversation, pricked up his ears at this intelligence. He was something of a phrenologist, and offered Beatte a handsome reward if he would procure him one of the skulls.

Beatte regarded him for a moment with a look of stern surprise.

"No!" said he at length, "dat too bad! I have heart

strong enough - I no care kill, but let the dead alone."

He added, that once in travelling with a party of white men, he had slept in the same tent with a doctor, and found that he had a Pawnee skull among his baggage: he at once renounced the doctor's tent, and his fellowship. "He try to coax me," said Beatte; "but I say, No, we must part—I no

keep such company."

In the temporary depression of his spirits, Beatte gave way to those superstitious forebodings to which Indians are prone. He had sat for some time, with his cheek upon his hand, gazing into the fire. I found his thoughts were wandering back to his humble home, on the banks of the Neosho: he was sure, he said, that he should find some one of his family ill, or dead, on his return; his left eye had twitched and twinkled for two days past—an omen which always boded some misfortune of the kind.

Such are the trivial circumstances which, when magnified into omens, will shake the souls of these men of iron. The least sign of mystic and sinister portent is sufficient to turn a hunter or a warrior from his course, or to fill his mind with apprehensions of impending evil. It is this superstitious propensity, common to the solitary and savage rovers of the wilderness, that gives such powerful influence to the prophet

and the dreamer.

The Osages, with whom Beatte had passed much of his life, retain these superstitious fancies and rites in much of their original force. They all believe in the existence of the soul after its separation from the body, and that it carries with it all its mortal tastes and habitudes. At an Osage village in the neighbourhood of Beatte, one of the chief warriors lost an only child, a beautiful girl, of a very tender age. All her playthings were buried with her. Her favourite little horse, also, was killed, and laid in the grave beside her, that she might have it to ride in the land of spirits.

I will here add a little story, which I picked up in the course of my tour through Beatte's country, and which illustrates the superstitions of his Osage kindred. A large party of Osages had been encamped for some time on the borders of a fine of stern
ve heart
of white
d found

at once
e try to
t—I no
tte gave
lians are

ipon his ere wan-Neosho: e of his twitched ys boded

nagnified on. The at to turn aind with erstitious rs of the exprephet

ch of his much of ice of the t carries ge village riors lost All her

that she

he course rates the of Osages of a fino stream, called the Nickanansa. Among them was a young hunter, one of the bravest and most graceful of the tribe, who was to be married to an Osage girl, who, for her beauty, was called the Fiower of the Prairies. The young hunter left her for a time among her relatives in the encampment, and went to St. Louis, to dispose of the products of his hunting and purchase ornaments for his bride. After an absence of some weeks, he returned to the banks of the Nickanansa, but the camp was no longer there; the bare frames of the lodges and the brands of extinguished fires alone marked the place. At a distance he beheld a female seated, as if weeping, by the side of the stream. It was his affianced bride. He ran to embrace her, but she turned mournfully away. He dreaded lest some evil had befallen the comp.

"Where are our people?" c.ied he.

"They are gone to the banks of the Wagrushka"

"And what art thou doing here alone?"

"Waiting for thee."

"Then let us hasten to join our people on the banks of the Wagrushka."

He gave her his pack to carry, and walked ahead, according

to the Indian custom.

They came to where the smoke of the distant camp was seen rising from the woody margin of the stream. The girl seated herself at the foot of a tree. "It is not proper for us to return together," said she; "I will wait here."

The young hunter proceeded to the camp alone, and was

received by his relations with gloomy countenances.

"What evil has happened," said he, "that ye are all so sad?"

No one replied.

He turned to his favourite sister, and bade her go forth, seek his bride, and conduct her to the camp.

"Alas!" cried she, "how shall I seek her? She died a

few days since."

He led the way to the tree where she had seated her elf, but she was no longer there, and his pack lay on the ground.

The fatal truth struck him to the heart; he fell to the ground dead.

I give this simple little story almost in the words in which it was related to me, as I lay by the fire in an evening encampment on the banks of the haunted stream where it is said to have happened.

of ir the an ar ir to

de

pa

lo

m

aj

Hi

CE

tk

th

pı

8

k

CC

com

de

T

h

CHAPTER XXVIII

A SECRET EXPEDITION—DEER BLEATING - MAGIC BALLS.

On the following morning we were rejoined by the rangers who had remained at the last encampment to seek for the stray horses. They had tracked them for a considerable distance through bush and brake, and across streams, until they found them cropping the herbage on the edge of a prairie. Their heads were in the direction of the fort, and they were evidently grazing their way homeward, heedless of the unbounded freedom of the prairie so suddenly laid open to them.

About noon the weather held up, and I observed a mysterious consultation going on between our half-breeds and Tonish; it ended in a request that we would dispense with the services of the latter for a few hours, and permit him to join his comrades in a grand foray. We objected that Tonish was too much disabled by aches and pains for such an undertaking; but he was wild with eagerness for the mysterious enterprise, and, when permission was given him, seemed to forget all his ailments in an instant.

In a short time the trio were equipped and on horseback, with rifles on their shoulders and handkerchiefs twisted round their heads, evidently bound for a grand scamper. As they passed by the different lodges of the camp, the vainglorious little Frenchman could not help boasting to the right and left of the great things he was about to achieve; though the taciturn Beatte, who rode in advance, would every now and then check his horse, and look back at him with an air of stern rebuke. It was hard, however, to make the loquacious Tonish play "Indian."

Several of the hunters, likewise, sallied forth, and the prime old woodman, Ryan, came back early in the afternoon, with ample spoil, having killed a buck and two fat does. I drew in which encamp is said to

e ground

ALLS.

igers who the stray distance ney found a. Their evidently I freedom

ysterious 'onish; it ervices of comrades much disut he was und, when lments in

orseback,
ted round
As they
nglorious
t and left
e taciturn
ten check
n rebuke.
nish play

the prime oon, with I drew near to a group of rangers that had gathered round him as he stood by the spoil, and found they were discussing the merits of a stratagem sometimes used in deer-hunting. This consists in imitating, with a small instrument called a bleat, the cry of the fawn, so as to lure the doe within reach of the rifle. There are bleats of various kinds, suited to calm or windy weather, and to the age of the fawn. The poor animal, deluded by them, in its anxiety about its young, will sometimes advance close up to the hunter. "I once bleated a doe," said a young hunter, " until it came within twenty yards of me, and presented a sure I levelled my rifle three times, but had not the heart to shoot, for the poor doe looked so wistfully, that it in a manner made my heart yearn. I thought of my own mother, and how anxious she used to be about me when I was a child; so, to put an end to the matter, I gave a halloo, and started the doe out of rifle-shot in a moment.

"And you did right," cried honest old Ryan. "For my part, I never could bring myself to bleating deer. I've been with hunters who had bleats, and have made them throw them away. It is a rascally trick to take advantage of a mother's

love for her young."

Towards evening, our three worthies returned from their mysterious foray. The tongue of Tonish gave notice of their approach, long before they came in sight; for he was vociferating at the top of his lungs, and rousing the attention of the whole camp. The lagging gait and reeking flanks of their horses, gave evidence of hard riding; and on nearer approach we found them hung round with meat, like a butcher's shambles. In fact, they had been scouring an immense prairie that extended beyond the forest, and which was covered with herds of buffalo. Of this prairie, and the animals upon it, Beatte had received intelligence a few days before, in his conversation with the Osages: but had kept the information a secret from the rangers, that he and his comrades might have the first dash at the game. They had contented themselves with killing four; though, if Tonish might be believed, they might have slain them by scores.

These tidings, and the buffalo meat brought home in evidence, spread exultation through the camp, and every one looked forward with joy to a buffalo hunt on the prairies. Tonish was again the oracle of the camp, and held forth by the hour to a knot of listeners, crouched round the fire, with their

shoulders up to their ears. He was now more boastful than ever of his skill as a marksman. All his want of success in the early part of our march he attributed to being "out of luck," if not "spell-bound;" and finding himself listened to with apparent credulity, gave an instance of the kind, which he declared had happened to himself, but which was evidently

tl

to

aı

m

tu

bι

T

in

co

ve

th

wł

an

un

de

wh

tin

alr

the

it s

AF

em

Tin

str

tin

and

bor

is a

les

om

he

sev

wei

tou

a tale picked up among his relations, the Osages.

According to this account, when about fourteen years of age, as he was one day hunting, he saw a white deer come out from a ravine. Crawling near to get a shot, he beheld another and another come forth, until there were seven, all as white as snow. Having crept sufficiently near, he singled one out and fired, but without effect; the deer remained unfrightened. He loaded and fired again, and again he missed. Thus he con tinued firing and missing until all his ammunition was expended, and the deer remained without a wound. He returned home despairing of his skill as a marksman, but was consoled by an old Osage hunter. These white deer, said he, have a charmed life, and can only be killed by bullets of a particular kind.

The old Indian cast several balls for Tonish, but would not suffer him to be present on the occasion, nor inform him of the

ingredients and mystic ceremonials.

Provided with these balls, Tonish again set out in quest of the white deer, and succeeded in finding them. He tried at first with ordinary balls, but missed as before. A magic ball, however, immediately brought a fine buck to the ground. Whereupon the rest of the herd immediately disappeared and

were never seen again.

Oct. 29.—The morning opened gloomy and lowering; but towards eight o'clock the sun struggled forth and lighted up the forest, and the notes of the bugle gave signal to prepare for marching. Now began a scene of bustle, and clamour, and gaiety. Some were scampering and bawling after their horses, some were riding in bare-backed, and driving in the horses of their comrades. Some were stripping the poles of the wet blankets that had served for shelters; others packing up with all possible despatch, and loading the baggage-horses as they arrived; while others were cracking off their damp rifles and charging them afresh, to be ready for the sport.

About ten o'clock we began our march. I loitered in the rear of the troop as it forded the turbid brook, and defiled

stful than success in g "out of istened to ind, which evidently

n years of r come out ld another is white as ne out and ened. He us he con expended, rned home toled by an a charmed kind.

in quest of He tried at magic ball, he ground. peared and

him of the

vering; but lighted up to prepare lamour, and heir horses, ne horses of of the wet ing up with ses as they p rifles and

tered in the

through the labyrinths of the forest. I always felt disposed to linger until the last straggler disappeared among the trees and the distant note of the bugle died upon the ear, that I might behold the wilderness relapsing into silence and solitude. In the present instance, the deserted scene of our late bustling encampment had a forlorn and desolate appearance. The surrounding forest had been in many places trampled into a quagmire. Trees felled and partly hewn in pieces, and scattered in huge fragments; tent-poles stripped of their covering; smouldering fires, with great morsels of roasted venison and buffalo meat, standing in wooden spits before them, hacked and slashed by the knives of hungry hunters: while around were strewed the hides, the horns, the antlers, and bones of buffaloes and deer, with uncooked joints, and unplucked turkeys, left behind with that reckless improvidence and wastefulness which young hunters are apt to indulge when in a neighbourhood where game abounds. In the meantime a score or two of turkey-buzzards, or vultures, were already on the wing, wheeling their magnificent flight high in the air, and preparing for a descent upon the camp as soon as it should be abandoned.

CHAPTER XXIX.

THE GRAND PRAIRIE-A BUFFALO HUNT.

AFTER proceeding about two hours in a southerly direction, we emerged towards mid-day from the dreary belt of the Cross Timber, and to our infinite delight beheld "the Great Prairie," stretching to the right and left before us. We could distinctly trace the meandering course of the main Canadian, and various smaller streams, by the strips of green forest that bordered them. The landscape was vast and beautiful. There is always an expansion of feeling in looking upon these boundless and fertile wastes; but I was doubly conscious of it after omerging from our "close dungeon of innumerous boughs."

From a rising ground Beatte pointed out the place where he and his comrades had killed the buffaloes; and we beheld several black objects moving in the distance, which he said were part of the herd. The Captain determined to shape his tourse to a woody bottom about a mile distant, and to encamp

diff

wa: wh

dei

hu

fire

use

wit

to

ma

and

too

WOI

Wal

WOI

hui

bla

eye

and

and

miı

nea fire

so sha

tur

 M_y

vul

pist buf

rea

sel

gat afr

sla

agn

roll bra

there for a day or two, by way of having a regular buffalo hunt, and getting a supply of provisions. As the troop defiled along the slope of the hill towards the camping ground, Beatte proposed to my messmates and myself that we should put ourselves under his guidance, promising to take us where we should have plenty of sport. Leaving the line of march, therefore, we diverged towards the prairie; traversing a small valley, and ascending a gentle swell of land. As we reached the summit, we beheld a gang of wild horses about a mile off. Beatte was immediately on the alert, and no longer thought of buffalo hunting. He was mounted on his powerful halfwild horse, with a lariat coiled at the saddle-bow, and set off in pursuit; while we remained on a rising ground, watching his manœuvres with great solicitude. Taking advantage of a strip of woodland, he stole quietly along, so as to get close to The moment they caught them before he was perceived. sight of him a grand scamper took place. We watched him skirting along the horizon, like a privateer in full chase of a merchantman; at length he passed over the brow of a ridge, and down into a shallow valley; in a few moments he was on the opposite hill, and close upon one of the horses. He was soon head and head, and appeared to be trying to noose his prey; but they both disappeared again below the hill, and we saw no more of them. It turned out afterwards, that he had noosed a powerful horse, but could not hold him, and had lost his lariat in the attempt.

While we were waiting for his return, we perceived two buffalo bulls descending a slope, towards a stream, which wound through a ravine fringed with trees. The young Count and myself endeavoured to get near them under covert of the trees. They discovered us while we were yet three or four hundred yards off, and turning about, retreated up the rising ground. We urged our horses across the ravine, and gave chase. The immense weight of head and shoulders causes the buffalo to labour heavily up hill; but it accelerates his descent. We had the advantage, therefore, and gained rapidly upon the fugitives, though it was difficult to get our horses to approach them, their very scent inspiring them with terror. The Count, who had a double-barrelled gun loaded with ball, fired, but it missed. The bulls now altered their course, and galloped down hill with headlong rapidity. As they ran in

l put ourwhere we of march. ng a small ve reached la mile off. er thought erful halfand set off , watching antage of a et close to ney caught tched him chase of a of a ridge, he was on . / He was o noose his ill, and we hat he had nd had lost

falo hunt.

filed along

eatte pro-

eam, which coung Count overt of the ree or four o the rising o, and gave ders causes elerates his ned rapidly or horses to with terror. d with ball. course, and they ran in

ceived two

different directions, we each singled one and separated. I was provided with a brace of veteran brass-barrelled pistols. which I had borrowed at Fort Gibson, and which had evidently seen some service. Pistols are very effective in buffalo hunting, as the hunter can ride up close to the animal, and fire at it while at full speed; whereas the long heavy rifles used on the frontier cannot be easily managed, nor discharged with accurate aim from horseback. My object, therefore, was to get within pistol-shot of the buffalo. This was no very easy matter. I was well mounted on a horse of excellent speed and bottom, that seemed eager for the chase, and soon overtook the game; but the moment he came nearly parallel, he would keep sheering off, with ears forked and pricked forward, and every symptom of aversion and alarm. It was no worder. Of all animals, a buffalo, when close pressed by the hunter, has an aspect the most diabolical. His two short black horns curve out of a huge frontlet of shaggy hair; his eyes glow like coals; his mouth is open, his tongue parched and drawn up into a half crescent; his tail is erect, and tufted and whisking about in the air: he is a perfect picture of mingled rage and terror.

It was with difficulty that I urged my horse sufficiently near; when, taking aim, to my chagrin both pistols missed fire. Unfortunately the locks of these veteran weapons were so much worn that, in the gallop, the priming had been shaken out of the pans. At the snapping of the last pistol I was close upon the buffalo, when, in his despair, he turned round with a sudden snort and rushed upon me. My horse wheeled about, as if on a pivot, made a convulsive spring, and, as I had been leaning on one side with pistol extended, I came near being thrown at the feet of the

buffalo.

Three or four bounds of the horse carried us out of the reach of the enemy; who, having merely turned in desperate self-defence, quickly resumed his flight. As soon as I could gather in my panic-stricken horse, and prime the pistols afresh, I again spurred in pursuit of the buffalo, who had slackened his speed to take breath. On my approach he again set off full tilt, heaving himself forward with a heavy, rolling gallop, dashing with headlong precipitation through brakes and ravines, while several deer and wolves, startled

from their coverts by his thundering career, ran helter-skelter

di

de

OC

m

m

lo

he

sil

for

tre

SCE

BCa

sci

ati

As

sca

Was

of t

floc

son

whi

bef

dow

to 1

mar

be :

self

the

thre

one

was

scat

and

ther

and

gett

tion

to right and left across the waste.

A gallop across the prairies in pursuit of game is by no means so smooth a career as those may imagine who have only the idea of an open level plain. It is true, the prairies of the hunting ground are not so much entangled with flowering plants and long herbage as the lower prairies, and are principally covered with short buffalo grass; but they are diversified by hill and dale, and, where most level, are apt to be cut up by deep rifts and ravines, made by torreuts after rains; and which, yawning from an even surface, are almost like pitfalls in the way of the hunter, checking him suddenly when in full career, or subjecting him to the risk of limb and life. The plains, too, are beset by burrowing holes of small animals, in which the horse is apt to sink to the fetlock, and throw both himself and his rider. The late rain had covered some parts of the prairie, where the ground was hard, with a thin sheet of water, through which the horse had to splash his way. In other parts there were innumerable shallow hollows, eight or ten feet in diameter, made by the buffaloes, who wallow in sand and mud like swine. These being filled with water, shone like mirrors, so that the horse was continually leaping over them or springing on one side. had reached, too, a rough part of the prairie, very much bro. in and cut up; the buffalo, who was running for life, took no heed to his course, plunging down break-neck ravines, where it was necessary to skirt the borders in search of a safer descent. At length we came to where a winter stream had torn a deep chasm across the whole prairie, leaving open jagged rocks, and forming a long glen, bordered by steep crumbling cliffs of mingled stone and clay. Down one of these the buffalo flung himself, half tumbling, half leaping, and then scuttled along the bottom; while I, seeing all further pursuit useless, pulled up, and gazed quietly after him from the border of the cliff, until he disappeared amidst the windings of the ravine.

Nothing now remained but to turn my steed and rejoin my companions. Here, at first, was some little difficulty. The ardour of the chase had betrayed me into a long, heedless gallop I now found myself in the midst of a lonely waste, in which the prospect was bounded by undulating swells of land, naked and uniform, where, from the deficiency of landmarks and

er-skelter

is by no have only ries of the flowering l are prinre diversit to be cut fter rains; st like pitlenly when b and life. ll animals, and throw vered some with a thin sh his way. lows, eight o wallow in with water, illy leaping ched, too, a cut up; the his course, necessary to t length we nasm across forming a ingled stone imself, half the bottom; ed up, and

id rejoin my culty. The dless gallop te, in which land, naked dmarks and

iff, until he

distinct features, an inexperienced man may become bewildered, and lose his way as readily as in the wastes of the ocean. The day, too, was overcast, so that I could not guide myself by the sun; my only mode was to retrace the track my horse had made in coming, though this I would often lose sight of, where the ground was covered with parched herbage.

To one unaccustomed to it, there is something inexpressibly lonely in the solitude of a prairie. The loneliness of a forest seems nothing to it. There the view is shut in by trees, and the imagination is left free to picture some livelier scene beyond. But here we have an immense extent of landscape without a sign of human existence. We have the consciousness of being far, far beyond the bounds of human habitation; we feel as if moving in the midst of a desert world. As my horse lagged slowly back over the scenes of our late scamper, and the delirium of the chase had passed away, I was peculiarly sensible to these circumstances. The silence of the waste was now and then broken by the cry of a distant flock of pelicans, stalking like spectres about a shallow pool; sometimes by the sinister croaking of a raven in the air; while occasionally a scoundrel wolf would scour off from before me, and, having attained a safe distance, would sit down and howl and whine with tones that gave a dreariness to the surrounding solitude.

After pursuing my way for some time, I descried a horseman on the edge of a distant hill, and soon recognised him to be the Count. He had been equally unsuccessful with myself; we were shortly after rejoined by our worthy comrade the Virtuoso, who, with spectacles on nose, had made two or

three ineffectual shots from horseback.

We determined not to seek the camp until we had made one more effort. Casting our eyes about the surrounding waste, we descried a herd of buffalo about two miles distant, scattered apart, and quietly grazing near a small strip of trees and bushes. It required but little stretch of fancy to picture them as so many cattle grazing on the edge of a common, and that the grove might shelter some lowly farmhouse.

We now formed our plan to circumvent the herd, and by getting on the other side of them, to hunt them in the direction where we knew our camp to be situated: otherwise the

C

D

tl

bı

it

st

 $^{\mathrm{th}}$

sti

WC

me

ove

an

siz

ne

inf

the

WO

fer

ani

mo

not

by

skı

tui

dis

hir

of

 T_0

fer

ho

pro

the

had

wa

pursuit might take us to such a distance as to render it impossible to find our way back before nightfall. Taking a wide circuit, therefore, we moved slowly and cautiously, pausing occasionally, when we saw any of the herd desist from grazing. The wind, fortunately, set from them, otherwise they might have scented us and have taken the alarm. In this way we succeeded in getting round the herd without disturbing it. It consisted of about forty head, bulls, cows, and calves. rating to some distance from each other we now approached slowly in a parallel line, hoping by degrees to steal near without exciting attention. They began, however, to move off quietly, stopping at every step or two to graze, when suddenly a bull that, unobserved by us, had been taking his siesta under a clump of trees to our left, roused himself from his lair, and hastened to join his companions. We were still at a considerable distance, but the game had taken the alarm. We quickened our pace, they broke into a gallop, and now commenced a full chase.

As the ground was level, they shouldered along with great speed, following each other in a line; two or three bulls bringing up the rear, the last of whom, from his enormous size and venerable frontlet, and beard of sunburnt hair, looked like the patriarch of the herd; and as if he might

long have reigned the monarch of the prairie.

There is a mixture of the awful and the comic in the look of these huge animals, as they bear their great bulk forwards, with an up-and-down motion of the unwieldy head and shoulders; their tail cocked up like the cue of Pantaloon in a pantomime, the end whisking about in a fierce yet whimsical style, and their eyes glaring venomously with an expression of

fright and fury.

For some time I kept parallel with the line, without being able to force my horse within pistol-shot, so much had he been alarmed by the assault of the buffalo in the preceding chase At length I succeeded, but was again balked by my pistols missing fire. My companions, whose horses were less fleet, and more way-worn, could not overtake the herd; at length Mr. L., who was in the rear of the line, and losing ground, levelled his double-barrelled gun, and fired a long raking shot. It struck a buffalo just above the loins, broke its back bone, and brought it to the ground. He stopped and alighted to

it imposg a wide pausing grazing. ey might is way we ing it. It s. Sepapproached teal near move off suddenly his siesta f from his ere still at the alarm.

with great hree bulls enormous urnt hair, he might

and now

in the look
k forwards,
head and
staloon in a
t whimsical
spression of

thout being nad he been eding chase my pistols e less fleet, ; at length ing ground, raking shot. s back bone, alighted to despatch his prey, when berrowing his gun, which had yet a charge remaining in it, I put my horse to his speed, and again overtook the herd, which was thundering along, pursued by the Count. With my present weapon there was no need of urging my horse to such close quarters; galloping along parallel therefore, I singled out a buffalo, and by a fortunate shot brought it down on the spot. The ball had struck a vital part; it could not move from the place where it fell, but lay there struggling in mortal agony, while the rest of the herd kept on their headlong career across the prairie.

Dismounting, I now fettered my horse, to prevent his straying, and advanced to contemplate my victim. I am nothing of a sportsman; I had been prompted to this unwonted exploit by the magnitude of the game, and the excitement of an adventurous chase. Now that the excitement was over, I could not but look with commiseration upon the poor animal that lay struggling and bleeding at my feet. His very size and importance, which had before inspired me with eager ness, now increased my compunction. It seemed as if I had inflicted pain in proportion to the bulk of my victim, and as if

there were a hundred-fold greater waste of life than there

would have been in the destruction of an animal of an in-

ferior size.

To add to these after-qualms of conscience, the poor animal lingered in his agony. He had evidently received a mortal wound, but death might be long in coming. It would not do to leave him here to be torn piecemeal, while yet alive, by the wolves that had already snuffed his blood, and were skulking and howling at a distance, and waiting for my departure; and by the ravens that were flapping about, croaking dismally in the air. It became now an act of mercy to give him his quietus, and put him out of his misery I primed one of the pistols, therefore, and advanced close up to the buffalo To inflict a wound thus in cold blood, I found a totally dif ferent thing from firing in the heat of the chase. Taking aim, however, just behind the fore-shoulder, my pistol for once proved true; the ball must have passed through the heart, for the animal gave one convulsive three and expired.

While I stood meditating and moralizing over the wreck I had so wantonly produced, with my horse grazing near me, I was rejoined by my fellow-sportsman, the Virtuoso: who

being a man of universal adroitness, and withal more experienced and hardened in the gentle art of "venerie," soon managed to carve out the tongue of the buffalo, and delivered it to me to bear back to the camp as a trophy.

CHAPTER XXX.

COMRADE LOST—A SEARCH FOR THE CAMP—THE COMMISSIONER, THE WILD HORSE, AND THE BUFFALO—A WOLF SERENADE.

Our solicitude was now awakened for the yount Count. With his usual eagerness and impetuosity he had persisted in urging his jaded horse in pursuit of the herd, unwilling to return without having likewise killed a buffalo. In this way he had kept on following them, hither and thither, and occasionally firing an ineffectual shot, until by degrees horseman and herd became indistinct in the distance, and at length swelling ground and strips of trees and thickets hid them entirely from sight.

By the time my friend the amateur joined me, the young Count had been long lost to view. We held a consultation on the matter. Evening was drawing on. Were we to pursue him, it would be dark before we should overtake him, granting we did not entirely lose trace of him in the gloom. We should then be too much bewildered to find our way back to the encampment; even now, our return would be difficult. We determined, therefore, to hasten to the camp as speedily as possible, and send out our half-breeds, and some of the veteran hunters, skilled in cruising about the prairies, to search for our companion.

We accordingly set forward in what we supposed to be the direction of the camp. Our weary horses could hardly be urged beyond a walk. The twilight thickened upon us; the landscape grew gradually indistinct; we tried in vain to recognise various landmarks which we had noted in the morning. The features of the prairies are so similar as to baffle the eye of any but an Indian, or a practised woodman. At length night closed in. We hoped to see the distant glare of camp fires; we listened to catch the sound of the bells about he necks of the grazing horses. Once or twice we thought we distinguished

re experiie," soou delivered

E COMMIS-

nt. With in urging to return vay he had ccasionally and herd h swelling m entirely

the young ultation on to pursue on, granting loom. We way back to be difficult. as speedily ome of the es, to search

ed to be the hardly be on us; the in to recogne morning. affle the eye length night camp fires; he necks of istinguished

them; we were mistaken. Nothing was to be heard but a monotonous concert of insects, with now and then the dismal howl of wolves mingling with the night breeze. We began to think of halting for the night, and bivouacking under the lee of some thicket. We had implements to strike a light: there was plenty of firewood at hand, and the tongues of our buffaloes would furnish us with a repast.

Just as we were preparing to dismount we heard the report of a rifle, and shortly after, the notes of the bugle, calling up the night guard. Pushing forward in that direction, the camp fires soon broke on our sight, gleaming at a distance from

among the thick groves of an alluvial bottom.

As we entered the camp, we found it a scene of rude hunters' revery and wassail. There had been a grand day's sport, in which all had taken a part. Eight buffaloes had been killed; roaring fires were blazing on every side; all hands were feasting upon roasted joints, broiled marrow-bones, and the juicy hump, far-famed among the epicures of the prairies. Right glad were we to dismount and partake of the sturdy cheer, for we had been on our weary horses since morning without tasting food.

As to our worthy friend the Commissioner, with whom we had parted company at the outset of this eventful day, we found him lying in a corner of the tent, much the worse for

wear in the course of a successful hunting match.

It seems that our man, Beatte, in his zeal to give the Commissioner an opportunity of distinguishing himself, and gratifying his hunting propensities, had mounted him upon his half wild horse, and started him in pursuit of a huge buffalo bull, that had already been frightened by the hunters. The horse, which was fearless as his owner, and, like him had a considerable spice of devil in his composition, and who, beside, had been made familiar with the game, no sooner came in sight and scent of the buffalo than he set off full speed, bearing the involuntary hunter hither and thither, and whither he would not -up hill and down hill -leaping pools and brooks dashing through glens and gullies, until he came up with the game. Instead of sheering off, he crowded upon the buffalo. The Commissioner, almost in self-defence, discharged both barrels of a double-barrelled gun into the enemy. The broad side took effect, but was not mortal. The buffalo turned

furiously upon his pursuer: the horse, as he had been taught by his owner, wheeled off. The buffalo plunged after him. The worthy Commissioner, in great extremity, drew his sole pistol from his holster, fired it off as a stern-chaser, shot the buffalo full in the breast, and brought him lumbering forward to the earth.

The Commissioner returned to camp, lauded on all sides for his signal exploit; but grievously battered and way-worn. He had been a hard rider per force, and a victor in spite of himself. He turned a deaf ear to all compliments and congratulations; had but little stomach for the hunter's fare placed before him, and soon retreated to stretch his limbs in the tent, declaring that nothing should tempt him again to mount that half-devil Indian horse, and that he had enough of buffalo hunting for the rest of his life.

It was too dark now to send any one in search of the young Count. Guns, however, were fired, and the bugle sounded from time to time, to guide him to the camp, if by chance he should straggle within hearing; but the night advanced without his making his appearance. There was not a star visible to guide him, and we concluded that, wherever he was, he would give up wandering in the dark, and bivouac until daybreak.

It was a raw, overcast night. The carcasses of the buffaloes killed in the vicinity of the camp, had drawn about it an unusual number of wolves, who kept up the most forlorn concert of whining yells, prolonged into dismal cadences and inflexions, literally converting the surrounding waste into a howling wilderness. Nothing is more melancholy than the midnight howl of a wolf on a prairie. What rendered the gloom and wildness of the night and the savage concert of the neighbouring waste the more dreary to us, was the idea of the lonely and exposed situation of our young and inexperienced comrade. We trusted, however, that on the return of daylight he would find his way back to the camp, and then all the events of the night would be remembered only as so many savoury gratifications of his passion for adventure.

taught er him. his sole hot the forward

ll sides
y-worn.
spite of
ind cone placed
he tent,
unt that
buffalo

ne young sounded nance he without risible to he would break. buffaloes ut it an lorn connces and

te into a than the lered the ert of the lea of the perienced n of dayen all tho so many

CHAPTER XXXI.

A HUNT FOR A LOST COMRADE.

THE morning dawned, and an hour or two passed without any tidings of the Count. We began to feel uneasiness lest, having no compass to aid him, he might perplex himself and wander in some opposite direction. Stragglers are thus often lost for days. What made us the more anxious about him was that he had no provisions with him, was totally unversed in "wood craft," and liable to fall into the hands of some lurking

or straggling party of savages.

As soon as our people, therefore, had made their breakfast, we beat up for volunteers for a cruise in search of the Count. A dozen of the rangers, mounted on some of the best and freshest horses, and armed with rifles, were soon ready to start; our half-breeds Beatte and Antoine also, with our little mongrel Frenchman, were zealous in the cause; so Mr. L. and myself taking the lead, to show the way to the scene of our little hunt, where we had parted company with the Count, we all set out across the prairie. A ride of a couple of miles brought us to the carcasses of the two buffaloes we had killed. A legion of ravenous wolves were already gorging upon them. At our approach they reluctantly drew off, skulking with a caitiff look to the distance of a few hundred yards, and there awaiting our departure, that they might return to their banquet.

I conducted Beatte and Antoine to the spot whence the young Count had continued the chase alone. It was like putting hounds upon the scent. They immediately distinguished the track of his horse amidst the trampings of the buffaloes, and set off at a round pace, following with the eye in nearly a straight course for upwards of a mile, when they came to where the herd had divided, and run hither and thither about a meadow. Here the track of the horse's hoofs wandered and doubled and often crossed each other; our half-breeds were like hounds at fault. While we were at a halt, waiting until they should unravel the maze, Beatte suddenly gave a short Indian whoop, or rather yelp, and pointed to a distant hill. On regarding it attentively, we perceived a horseman on the

"It is the Count!" cried Beatte, and set off at full gallop, followed by the whole company. In a few moments Another figure on horseback had he checked his horse. appeared on the brow of the hill. This completely altered the case. The Count had wandered off alone; no other person had been missing from the camp. If one of these horsemen were indeed the Count, the other must be an Indian. Indian, in all probability a Pawnee. Perhaps they were both Indians; scouts of some party lurking in the vicinity. While these and other suggestions were hastily discussed, the two horsemen glided down from the profile of the hill, and we lost sight of them. One of the rangers suggested that there might be a straggling party of Pawnees behind the hill, and that the Count might have fallen into their hands. The idea had an electric effect upon the little troop. In an instant every horse was at full speed, the half-breeds leading the way; the young rangers as they rode set up wild velps of exultation at the thoughts of having a brush with the Indians. A neck-or-nothing gallop brought us to the skirts of the hill, and revealed our mistake. In a ravine we found the two horsemen standing by the carcass of a buffalo which they had killed. They proved to be two rangers, who, unperceived, had left the camp a little before us, and had come here in a direct line, while we had made a wide circuit about the prairie.

This episode being at an end, and the sudden excitement being over, we slowly and coolly retraced our steps to the meadow; but it was some time before our half-breeds could again get on the track of the Count. Having at length found it, they succeeded in following it through all its doublings, until they came to where it was no longer mingled with the tramp of buffaloes, but became single and separate, wandering here and there about the prairies, but always tending in a direction opposite to that of the camp. Here the Count had evidently given up the pursuit of the herd, and had endeavoured to find his way to the encampment, but had become bewildered as the evening shades thickened around him, and had completely

mistaken the points of the compass.

In all this quest our half-breeds displayed that quickness of eye, in following up a track, for which Indians are so noted. Beatte, especially, was as stanch as a veteran hound. Sometimes he would keep forward on an easy trot; his eyes fixed

at full bments ck had red the person rsemen If an re both While the two we lost e might that the had an ry horse e young at the k-or-norevealed n stand-They ne camp while we

titement the meald again found it, gs, until the tramp here direction evidently d to find as the mpletely

uickness so noted. Someyes fixed on the ground a little ahead of his horse, clearly distinguish ing prints in the herbage which to me were invisible, excepting on the closest inspection. Sometimes he would pull up and walk his horse slowly, regarding the ground intensely, where to my eye nothing was apparent. Then he would dismount, lead his horse by the bridle, and advance cautiously step by step, with his face bent towards the earth, just catching, here and there, a casual indication of the vaguest kind to guide him onward. In some places where the soil was hard, and the grass withered, he would lose the track entirely, and wander backwards and forwards, and right and left, in search of it; returning occasionally to the place where he had lost sight of it, to take a new departure. If this failed he would examine the banks of the neighbouring streams, or the sandy bottoms of the ravines, in hopes of finding tracks where the Count had crossed. When he again came upon the track, he would remount his horse, and resume his onward course. At length, after crossing a stream, in the crumbling banks of which the hoofs of the horse were deeply dented, we came upon a high dry prairie, where our half-breeds were completely baffled. Not a foot-print was to be discerned, though they searched in every direction; and Beatte at length coming to a pause, shook his head despondingly.

Just then a small herd of deer, roused from a neighbouring ravine, came bounding by us. Beatte sprang from his horse, levelled his rifle, and wounded one slightly, but without bringing it to the ground. The report of the rifle was almost immediately followed by a long halloo from a distance. We looked around but could see nothing. Another long halloo was heard, and at length a horseman was descried, emerging out of a skirt of forest. A single glance showed him to be the young Count; there was a universal shout and scamper, every one setting off full gallop to greet him. It was a joyful meeting to both parties; for much anxiety had been felt by us all on account of his youth and inexperience, and for his part, with all his love of adventure, he seemed right glad to be once more

among his friends.

As we supposed, he had completely mistaken his course on the preceding evening, and had wandered about until dark, when he thought of bivouscking. The night was cold, yet he feared to make a fire, lest it might betray him to some lurking party of Indians. Hobbling his horse with his pocket hand-kerchief, and leaving him to graze on the margin of the prairie, he clambered into a tree, fixed his saddle in the fork of the branches, and placing himself securely with his back against the trunk, prepared to pass a dreary and anxious night, regaled occasionally with the howlings of the wolves. He was agreeably disappointed. The fatigue of the day soon brought on a sound sleep; he had delightful dreams about his home in Switzerland, nor did he wake until it was broad daylight.

He then descended from his roosting-place, mounted his horse, and rode to the naked summit of a hill, whence he beheld a trackless wilderness around him, but, at no great distance, the Grand Canadian, winding its way between borders of forest land. The sight of this river consoled him with the idea that, should he fail in finding his way back to the camp, or in being found by some party of his comrades, he might follow the course of the stream, which could not fail to conduct him to some frontier post, or Indian hamlet. So closed the vents of our haphazard buffalo hunt.

CHAPTER XXXII.

A REPUBLIC OF PRAIRIE DOGS.

On returning from our expedition in quest of the young Count, I learned that a burrow, or village, as it is termed, of prairie dogs, had been discovered on the level summit of a hill, about a mile from the camp. Having heard much of the habits and peculiarities of these little animals, I determined to pay a visit to the community. The prairie dog is, in fact, one of the curiosities of the Far West, about which travellers delight to tell marvellous tales, endowing him at times with something of the politic and social habits of a rational being, and giving him systems of civil government and domestic economy almost equal to what they used to bestow upon the beaver.

The prairie dog is an animal of the coney kind, and about the size of a rabbit. He is of a sprightly mercurial nature; quick, sensitive, and somewhat petulant. He is very gregarious, living in large communities, sometimes of several acres in extent, where innumerable little heaps of earth show the entrances to the subterranean cells of the inhabitants, and the of the against regaled agree ht on a ome in it. ted his nee he orders ith the camp, might

conduct

sed the

hand

orairie.

Count, prairie l, about bits and pay a e of the light to nething giving almost

broad day.

d about nature; gregaal acres now the well-beaten tracks, like lanes and streets, show their mobility and restlessness. According to the accounts given of them, they would seem to be continually full of sport, business, and public affairs; whisking about hither and thither, as if on gossiping visits to each other's houses, or congregating in the cool of the evening, or after a shower, and gambolling together in the open air. Sometimes, especially when the moon shines, they pass half the night in revelry, barking or yelping with short, quick, yet weak tones, like those of very young puppies. While in the height of their playfulness and clamour, however, should there be the least alarm, they all vanish into their cells in an instant, and the village remains blank and silent. In case they are hard pressed by their pursuers, without any hope of escape, they will assume a pugnacious air, and a most whimsical look of impotent wrath and defiance.

The prairie dogs are not permitted to remain sole and undisturbed inhabitants of their own homes. Owls and rattle-snakes are said to take up their abodes with them; but whether as invited guests or unwelcome intruders, is a matter of controversy. The owls are of a peculiar kind, and would seem to partake of the character of the hawk; for they are taller and more erect on their legs, more alert in their looks, and rapid in their flight, than ordinary owls, and do not confine their excursions to the night, but sally forth in

Some say they only inhabit cells which the prairie dogs have deserted and suffered to go to ruin, in consequence of the death in them of some relative; for they would make out this little animal to be endowed with keen sensibilities, that will not permit it to remain in the dwelling where it has witnessed the death of a friend. Other fanciful speculators represent the owl as a kind of housekeeper to the prairie dog; and, from having a note very similar, insinuate that it acts, in a manner, as family preceptor, and teaches the young litter to bark.

As to the rattlesnake, nothing satisfactory has been ascertained of the part he plays in this most interesting household; though he is considered as little better than a sycophant and sharper, that winds himself into the concerns of the honest, credulous little dog, and takes him in most sadly. Certain it is, if he acts as toad-eater, he occasionally solaces himself with more than the usual perquisites of his order; as he is now and

then detected with one of the younger members of the family in his maw.

Such are a few of the particulars that I could gather about the domestic economy of this little inhabitant of the prairies, who, with his pigmy republic, appears to be a subject of much whimsical speculation and burlesque remarks among the hunters of the Far West.

It was towards evening that I set out with a companion, to visit the village in question. Unluckily, it had been invaded in the course of the day by some of the rangers, who had shot two or three of its inhabitants, and thrown the whole sensitive community into confusion. As we approached, we could perceive numbers of the inhabitants seated at the entrances of their cells, while sentinels seemed to have been posted on the outskirts to keep a look-out. At sight of us, the picket guards scampered in and gave the alarm; whereupon every inhabitant gave a short yelp, or bark, and dived into his hole, his heels twinkling in the air as if he had thrown a somerset.

We traversed the whole village, or republic, which covered an area of about thirty acres; but not a whisker of an inhabitant was to be seen. We probed their cells as far as the ramrods of our rifles would reach, but could unearth neither dog, nor owl, nor rattlesnake. Moving quietly to a little distance, we lay down upon the ground, and watched for a long time, silent and motionless. By and bye, a cautious old burgher would slowly put forth the end of his nose, but instantly draw it in again. Another, at a greater distance, would emerge entirely; but, catching a glance of us, would throw a somerset, and plunge back again into his hole. At length some, who resided on the opposite side of the village, taking courage from the continued stillness, would steal forth, and hurry off to a distant hole, the residence possibly of some family connexion, or gossiping friend, about whose safety they were solicitous, or with whom they wished to compare notes about the late occurrences.

d tl

o ii

Others, still more bold, assembled in little knots in the streets and public places, as if to discuss the recent outrages offered to the commonwealth, and the atrocious murders of their fellow-burghers.

We rose from the ground and moved forward to take a nearer view of these public proceedings, when yelp! yelp! yelp!—there was a shrill alarm passed from mouth to mouth;

about rairies, much

unters

family

panion, en inrs, who whole ed, we the enposted picket every is hole,

herset.

covered abitant amrods og, nor nee, we, silent slowly again. y; but, plunge on the ntinued ole, the

in the utrages ders of

ssiping

ı whom

take a! yelp! mouth; the meetings suddenly dispersed; feet twinkled in the air in every direction; and in an instant all had vanished into the earth.

The dusk of the evening put an end to our observations, but the train of whimsical comparisons produced in my brain by the moral attributes which I had heard given to these little politic animals, still continued after my return to camp; and late in the night, as I lay awake after all the camp was asleep, and heard in the stillness of the hour a faint clamour of shrill voices from the distant village, I could not help picturing to myself the inhabitants gathered together in noisy assemblage and windy debate, to devise plans for the public safety, and to vindicate the invaded rights and insulted dignity of the republic.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

A COUNCIL IN THE CAMP—REASONS FOR FACING HOMEWARDS—HORSES LOST—DEPARTURE WITH A DETACHMENT ON THE HOMEWARD ROUTE—SWAMP—WILD HORSE—CAMP SCENE BY NIGHT—THE OWL, HARBINGER OF DAWN.

WHILE breakfast was preparing, a council was held as to our future movements. Symptoms of discontent had appeared for a day or two past among the rangers, most of whom, unaccustomed to the life of the prairies, had become impatient of its privations, as well as the restraints of the camp. The want of bread had been felt severely, and they were wearied with constant travel. In fact, the novelty and excitement of the expedition were at an end. They had hunted the deer, the bear, the elk, the buffalo, and the wild horse, and had no further object of leading interest to look forward to. A general inclination prevailed, therefore, to turn homewards.

Grave reasons disposed the Captain and his officers to adopt this resolution. Our horses were generally much jaded by the fatigues of travelling and hunting, and had fallen away sadly for want of good pasturage, and from being tethered at night to protect them from Indian depredations. The late rains, too, seemed to have washed away the nourishment from the scanty herbage that remained; and since our encampment during the storm our horses had lost flesh and strength

rapidly. With every possible care, horses, accustomed to grain and to the regular and plentiful nourishment of the stable and the farm, lose heart and condition in travelling on the prairies. In all expeditions of the kind we were engaged in, the hardy Indian horses, which are generally mustangs, or a cross of the wild breed, are to be preferred. They can stand all fatigues, hardships, and privations, and thrive on the grasses and wild herbage of the plains.

Our men, too, had acted with little forethought; galloping off whenever they had a chance after the game that we encoun tered while on the march. In this way they had strained and wearied their horses, instead of husbanding their strength and spirits. On a tour of the kind, horses should as seldom as possible be put off of a quiet walk; and the average day's

journey should not exceed ten miles.

We had hoped, by pushing forward, to reach the bottoms of the Red River, which abound with young cane, a most nourishing forage for cattle at this season of the year. would now take us several days to arrive there, and in the meantime many of our horses would probably give out. was the time, too, when the hunting parties of Indians set fire to the prairies; the herbage throughout this part of the country was in that parched state favourable to combustion, and there was daily more and more risk that the prairies between us and the fort would be set on fire by some of the return parties of Osages, and a scorched desert left for us to traverse. word, we had started too late in the season, or loitered too much in the early part of our march, to accomplish our originallyintended tour; and there was imminent hazard if we continued on that we should lose the greater part of our horses; and, besides suffering various other inconveniences, be obliged to return on foot. It was determined, therefore, to give up all further progress; and, turning our faces to the south-east, to make the best of our way back to Fort Gibson.

This resolution being taken, there was an immediate eagerness to put it into operation. Several horses, however, were missing, and among others those of the Captain and the Sur geon. Persons had gone in search of them, but the morning advanced without any tidings of them. Our party in the meantime being already for a march, the Commissioner determined to set off in the advance, with his original escort of a

med to t of the lling on engaged angs, or an stand grasses

galloping encoun strained strength s seldom ige day's

bottoms , a most Ιt rear. d in the out. Ιt s set fire e country nd there tween us n parties e. In a too much riginallyontinued es; and, bliged to e up all east, to

te eagerer, were the Sur morning in the er deterort of a lieutenant and fourteen rangers, leaving the Captain to come on at his convenience, with the main body. At ten o'clock we accordingly started, under the guidance of Beatte, who had hunted over this part of the country, and knew the direct

route to the garrison.

For some distance we skirted the prairie, keeping a south east direction; and in the course of our ride we saw a variety of wild animals, deer, white and black wolves, buffaloes, and wild horses. To the latter, our half-breeds and Tonish gave ineffectual chase, only serving to add to the weariness of their already jaded steeds. Indeed it is rarely that any but the weaker and least fleet of the wild horses are taken in these hard racings, while the horse of the huntsman is prone to be knocked up. The latter, in fact, risks a good horse to catch a bad one. On this occasion, Tonish, who was a perfect imp on horseback, and noted for ruining every animal he bestrode, succeeded in laming and almost disabling the powerful grey on which we had mounted him at the outset of our tour.

After proceeding a few miles, we left the prairie, and struck to the east, taking what Beatte pronounced an old This led us through a rugged tract of Osage war-track. country, overgrown with scrubbed forests and entangled thickets, and intersected by deep ravines, and brisk-running streams, the sources of Little River. About three o'clock we encamped by some pools of water in a small valley, having come about fourteen miles. We had brought on a supply of provisions from our last camp, and supped heartily upon stewed buffalo meat, roasted venison, beignets, or fritters of flour fried in bears' lard, and tea made of a species of the golden rod, which we had found, throughout our whole route, almost as grateful a beverage as coffee. Indeed our coffee, which, as long as it held out, had been served up with every meal, according to the custom of the West, was by no means a beverage to boast of. It was roasted in a frying-pan, without much care, pounded in a leathern bag, with a round stone, and boiled in our prime and almost only kitchen utensil, the camp kettle, in "branch" or brook water; which, on the prairies, is deeply coloured by the soil, of which it always holds abundant particles in a state of solution and suspension. In fact, in the course of our tour, we had tasted the quality of every variety of soil, and the draughts of water we had taken might vie in diversity of colour, if not of flavour, with the tinctures of an apothecary's shop. Pure, limpid water, is a rare luxury on the prairies, at least at this season of the year. Supper over, we placed sentinels about our scanty and diminished camp, spread our skins and blankets under the trees, now nearly destitute

of foliage, and slept soundly until morning.

We had a beautiful daybreak. The camp again resounded with cheerful voices; every one was animated with the thoughts of soon being at the fort, and revelling on bread and vegetables. Even our saturnine man, Beatte, seemed inspired on this occasion; and as he drove up the horses for the march. I heard him singing, in nasal tones, a most forlorn Indian All this transient gaiety, however, soon died away amidst the fatigues of our march, which lay through the same kind of rough, hilly, thicketed country as that of yesterday. In the course of the morning we arrived at the valley of the Little River, where it wound through a broad bottom of allu-At present it had overflowed its banks, and inundated a great part of the valley. The difficulty was to distinguish the stream from the broad sheets of water it had formed, and to find a place where it might be forded; for it was in general deep and miry, with abrupt crumbling banks. Under the pilotage of Beatte, therefore, we wandered for some time among the links made by this winding stream, in what appeared to us a trackless labyrinth of swamps, thickets, and standing pools. Sometimes our jaded horses dragged their limbs forward with the utmost difficulty, having to toil for a great distance, with the water up to the stirrups, and beset at the bottom with roots and creeping plants. Sometimes we had to force our w. v through dense thickets of brambles and grape-vines, which almost pulled us out of our saddles. In one place, one of the pack-horses sunk in the mire and fell on his side, so as to be extricated with great difficulty. Wherever the soil was bare, or there was a sand-bank, we beheld innumerable tracks of bears, wolves, wild horses, turkeys, and water-fowl; showing the abundant sport this valley might afford to the huntsman. Our men, however, were sated with nunting, and too weary to be excited by these signs, which in the outset of our tour would have put them in a fever of anticipation. Their only desire, at present, was to push on doggedly for the fortress

n

I

h

re

to

ar

li

s of an on the ver, we , spread estitute

sounded

th the ead and nspired march. Indian d away he same sterday. y of the of alluod inunto disr it had l; for it g banks. ered for ream, in thickets. dragged toil for nd beset imes we bles and les. In d fell on herever ld innueys, and y might ted with which in fever of

push on

At length we succeeded in finding a fording-place, where we all crossed Little River, with the water and mire to the saddle-girths, and then halted for an hour and a half, to overhaul the wet baggage and give the horses time to rest.

On resuming our march, we came to a pleasant little meadow, surrounded by groves of elms and cotton-wood trees, in he midst of which was a fine black horse grazing. Beatte, who was in the advance, beckoned us to halt, and, being mounted on a mare, approached the horse gently, step by step, imitating the whinny of the animal with admirable exact-The noble courser of the prairie gazed for a time, snuffed the air, neighed, pricked up his ears, and pranced round and round the mare in gallant style; but kept at too great a distance for Beatte to throw the lariat. He was a magnificent object, in all the pride and glory of his nature. It was admirable to see the lofty and airy carriage of his head; the freedom of every movement; the elasticity with which he trod the meadow. Finding it impossible to get within noosing distance, and seeing that the horse was receding and growing alarmed, Beatte slid down from his saddle, levelled his rifle across the back of his mare, and took aim, with the evident intention of creasing him. I felt a throb of anxiety for the safety of the noble animal, and called out to Beatte to desist. It was too late; he pulled the trigger as I spoke; luckily he did not shoot with his usual accuracy, and I had the satisfaction to see the coal-black steed dash off unharmed into the forest.

On leaving this valley, we ascended among broken hills and rugged, ragged forests, equally harassing to horse and The ravines, too, were of red clay, and often so steep, that in descending the horses would put their feet together, and fairly slide down, and then scramble up the opposite side like cats. Here and there, among the thickets in the valleys, we met with sloes and persimmon, and the eagerness with which our men broke from the line of march, and ran to gather these poor fruits, showed how much they craved some vegetable condiment, after living so long exclusively on ani-

mal food.

About half-past three we encamped near a brook in a meadow, where there was some scanty herbage for our halffamished horses. As Beatte had killed a fat doe in the course of the day, and one of our company a fine turkey, we did not

lack for provisions.

It was a splendid autumnal evening. The horizon, after sun-set, was of a clear apple green, rising into a delicate lake, which gradually lost itself in a deep purple blue. One narrow streak of cloud, of a mahogany colour, edged with amber and gold, floated in the west, and just beneath it was the evening star, shining with the pure brilliancy of a diamond. In unison with this scene there was an evening concert of insects of various kinds, all blended and harmonized into one sober and somewhat melancholy note, which I have always found to have a soothing effect upon the mind, disposing it to quiet musings.

in

 $\mathbf{T}_{\mathbf{I}}$

wa

lat

ter

lin

Ar

of

tra

tre

wit

wh

enc

hal

no

of i

froi

00127

. 135

to 1

com

and

We

dry

hun boti

The night that succeeded was calm and beautiful. was a faint light from the moon, now in its second quarter, and after it had set, a fine starlight, with shooting meteors. The wearied rangers, after a little murmuring conversation round their fires, sank to rest at an early hour, and I seemed to have the whole scene to myself. It is delightful, in thus bivouacking on the prairies, to lie awake and gaze at the stars; it is like watching them from the deck of a ship at sea, when at one view we have the whole cope of heaven. One realizes, in such lonely scenes, that companionship with these beautiful luminaries which made astronomers of the eastern shepherds, as they watched their flocks by night. How often, while contemplating their mild and benignant radiance, I have called to mind the exquisite text of Job: "Canst thou bind the secret influences of the Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?" I do not know why it was, but I felt this night unusually affected by the solemn magnificence of the firmament; and seemed, as I lay thus under the open vault of heaven, to inhale with the pure untainted air an exhilarating buoyancy of spirit, and, as it were, an ecstasy of mind. I slept and waked alternately; and when I slept, my dreams partook of the happy tone of my Towards morning, one of the sentinels, the waking reveries. oldest man in the troop, came and took a seat near me: he was weary and sleepy, and impatient to be relieved. I found he had been gazing at the heavens also, but with different feelings.

"If the stars don't deceive me," said he, "it is near day-

break "

ourse d not

after lake, arrower and rening mison ects of er and

o have ısings. There uarter. eteors. rsation eemed n thus stars: . when ealizes. eautiful pherds. le concalled e secret I do

r I do
affected
med, as
with the
and, as
nately;
of my
els, the
he was
und he
selings.
ar day-

"There can be no doubt of that," said Beatte, who lay close by "I heard an owl just now."

"Does the owl, then, hoot towards daybreak?" asked I.

"Ay, sir, just as the cock crows."

This was a useful habitude of the bird of wisdom, of which I was not aware. Neither the stars nor ow' deceived their votaries. In a short time there was a faint streak of light in the east.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

OLD CREEK ENCAMPMENT—SCARCITY OF PROVISIONS—BAD WEATHER—WEARY MARCHING—A HUNTER'S BRIDGE.

THE country through which we passed this morning (Nov. 9) was less rugged, and of more agreeable aspect, than that we had lately traversed. At eleven o'clock we came out upon an extensive prairie, and about six miles to our left beheld a long line of green forest, marking the course of the north fork of the Arkansas. On the edge of the prairie, and in a spacious grove of noble trees which overshadowed a small brook, were the traces of an old Creek hunting-camp. On the bark of the trees were rude delineations of hunters and squaws, scrawled with charcoal; together with various signs and hieroglyphics, which our half-breeds interpreted as indicating that from this encampment the hunters had returned home.

In this beautiful camping-ground we made our mid-day halt. While reposing under the trees we heard a shouting at no great distance, and presently the Captain and the main body of rangers, whom we had left behind two days since, emerged from the thickets, and crossing the brook, were joyfully welcarred into the camp. The Captain and the Doctor had been maked sessful in the search after their horses, and were obliged to march for the greater part of the time on foot; yet they had

come on with more than ordinary speed.

We resumed our march about one o'clock, keeping easterly, and approaching the north fork obliquely; it was late before we found a good camping place; the beds of the streams were dry; the prairies, too, had been burnt in various places by Indian hunting parties. At length we found water in a small alluvial bottom, where there was tolerable pasturage.

On the following morning, there were flashes of lightning in the east, with low, rumbling thunder, and clouds began to gather about the horizon. Beatte prognosticated rain, and that the wind would veer to the north. In the course of our march. a flock of brant were seen overhead, flying from the north. "There comes the wind!" said Beatte; and, in fact, it began to blow from that quarter almost immediately, with occasional flurries of rain. About half-past nine o'clock we forded the north fork of the Canadian, and encamped about one, that our hunters might have time to beat up the neighbourhood for game; for a serious scarcity began to prevail in the camp. Most of the rangers were young, heedless, and inexperienced, and could not be prevailed upon, while provisions abounded, to provide for the future, by jerking meat, or carrying away any on their horses. On leaving an encampment, they would leave quantities of meat lying about trusting to Providence and their rifles for a future suppl the consequence was, that any temporary scarcity of game, or ill-luck in hunting, produced almost a famine in the camp. In the present instance, they had left loads of buffalo meat at the camp on the great prairie; and having ever since been on a forced march, leaving no time for hunting, they were now destitute of supplies, and pinched with hunger. Some had not eaten anything since the morning of the preceding Nothing would have persuaded them, when revelling in the abundance of the buffalo encampment, that they would so soon be in such famishing plight.

b

tı

tŀ

pa

 \mathbf{th}

 $\mathbf{h}\epsilon$

T

an

fo

to

W

h٤

ra be th

The hunters returned with indifferent success. The game had been frightened away from this part of the country by Indian hunting parties, which had preceded us. Ten or a dozen wild turkeys were brought in, but not a deer had been seen. The rangers began to think turkeys and even prairie kens deserving of attention; game which they had hitherto considered

unworthy of their rifles.

The night was cold and windy, with occasional sprinklings of rain; but we had roaring fires to keep us comfortable. In the night, a flight of wild geese passed over the camp, making a great cackling in the air; symptoms of approaching winter.

We set forward at an early hour the next morning, in a northeast course, and came upon the trace of a party of Creek Indians, which enabled our poor horses to travel with more ease. We entered upon a fine champaign country. From a rising ground

lithing gan to nd that march, north. began asional led the hat our game; Most of d could orovide n their antities fles for aporary st a faft loads having

ne game intry by a dozen n seen. ens deisidered

unting,

hunger.

eceding

lling in

ould so

inklings ole. In making winter. a north-Indians, se. We ground we had a noble prospect over extensive prairies, finely diversified by groves and tracts of woodland, and bounded by long lines of distant hills, all clothed with the rich mellow tints of autumn. Game, too, was more plenty. A fine buck sprang up from among the herbage on our right, and dashed off at full speed; but a young ranger by the name of Childers, who was on foot, levelled his rifle, discharged a ball that broke the neck of the bounding deer, and sent him tumbling head over heels forward. Another buck and a doe, beside several turkeys, were killed before we came to a halt, so that the hungry mouths of the

troop were once more supplied.

About three o'clock we encamped in a grove, after a forced march of twenty-five miles, that had proved a hard trial to the horses. For a long time after the head of the line had encamped, the rest kept straggling in, two and three at a time; one of our pack-horses had given out, about nine miles back, and a pony belonging to Beatte, shortly after. Many of the other horses looked so gaunt and feeble, that doubts were entertained of their being able to reach the fort. In the night there was heavy rain, and the morning dawned cloudy and dismal. camp resounded, however, with something of its former gaiety. The rangers had supped well, and were renovated in spirits, anticipating a speedy arrival at the garrison. Before we set forward on our march, Beatte returned, and brought his pony to the camp with great difficulty. The pack-horse, however, was completely knocked up and had to be abandoned. The wild mare, too, had cast her foal, through exhaustion, and was not in a state to go forward. She and the pony, therefore, were left at this encampment, where there was water and good pasturage; and where there would be a chance of their reviving, and being afterwards sought out and brought to the garrison.

We set off about eight o'clock, and had a day of weary and harassing travel; part of the time over rough hills, and part over rolling prairies. The rain had rendered the soil slippery and plashy, so as to afford unsteady foothold. Some of the rangers dismounted, their horses having no longer strength to bear them. We made a halt in the course of the morning, but the horses were too tired to graze. Several of them laid down, and there was some difficulty in getting them on their feet again. Our troop presented a forlorn appearance, straggling slowly along, in a broken and scattered line, that extended over hill and dale for three miles and upwards, in groups of three and four widely apart; some on horseback, some on foot, with a few laggards far in the rear. About four o'clock we halted for the night in a spacious forest, beside a deep narrow river, called the Little North Fork, or Deep Creek. It was late before the main part of the troop straggled into the encampment, many of the horses having given out. As this stream was too deep to be forded, we waited until the next day to devise means to cross it; but our half-breeds swam the horses of our party to the other side in the evening, as they would have better pasturage, and the stream was evidently swelling. The night was cold and unruly; the wind sounding hoarsely through the forest and whirling about the dry leaves. We made long fires of great trunks of trees, which diffused something of consolation if not cheerfulness around.

th:

m

re

ev

fo

th

to

ti

m

fr

ti

ac

th

la

of

fo

no

fr

ra

fa

The next morning there was general permission given to hunt until twelve o'clock, the camp being destitute of provisions. The rich woody bottom in which we were encamped abounded with wild turkeys, of which a considerable number were killed. In the meantime, preparations were made for crossing the river, which had risen several feet during the night; and it was determined to fell trees for the purpose, to serve as bridges.

The Captain and Doctor, and one or two other leaders of the camp, versed in woodcraft, examined with learned eye the trees growing on the river bank, until they singled out a couple of the largest size, and most suitable inclinations. The axe was then vigorously applied to their roots, in such a way as to insure their falling directly across the stream. As they did not reach to the opposite bank, it was necessary for some of the men to swim across and fell trees on the other side, to meet They at length succeeded in making a precarious footway across the deep and rapid current, by which the baggage could be carried over: but it was necessary to grope our way, step by step, along the trunks and main branches of the trees, which for a part of the distance were completely submerged, so that we were to our waists in water. Most of the horses were then swam across, but some of them were too weak to brave the current, and evidently too much knocked up to bear any further travel. Twelve men, therefore, were left at the encampment to guard these horses, until by repose and good pasturage they should be sufficiently recovered to complete

tikeir journey; and the Captain engaged to send the men a supply of flour and other necessaries, as soon as we should arrive at the fort.

CHAPTER XXXV.

A LOOK-OUT FOR LAND—HARD TRAVELLING AND HUNGRY HALTING
—A FRONTIER FARMHOUSE—ARRIVAL AT THE GARRISON.

It was a little after one o'clock when we again resumed our weary wayfaring. The residue of that day and the whole of the next were spent in toilsome travel. Part of the way was over stony hills, part across wide prairies, rendered spongy and miry by the recent rain, and cut up by brooks swollen into tor-Our poor horses were so feeble, that it was with difficulty we could get them across the deep ravines and turbulent streams. In traversing the miry plains, they slipped and staggered at every step, and most of us were obliged to dismount and walk for the greater part of the way. Hunger prevailed throughout the troop; every one began to look anxious and haggard, and to feel the growing length of each additional mile. time, in crossing a hill, Beatte climbed a high tree, commanding a wide prospect, and took a look-out, like a mariner from the mast-head at sea. He came down with cheering tidings. To the left he had beheld a line of forest stretching across the country, which he knew to be the woody border of the Arkansas; and at a distance he had recognized certain landmarks, from which he concluded that we could not be above forty miles distant from the fort. It was like the welcome cry of land to tempest-tossed mariners.

In fact, we soon after saw smoke rising from a woody glen at a distance. It was supposed to be made by a hunting party of Creek or Osage Indians from the neighbourhood of the fort, and was joyfully hailed as a harbinger of man. It was now confidently hoped that we would soon arrive among the frontier hamlets of Creek Indians, which are scattered along the skirts of the uninhabited wilderness; and our hungry rangers trudged forward with reviving spirits, regaling themselves with savoury anticipations of farmhouse luxuries, and enumerating every article of good cheer, until their mouths

fairly watered at the shadowy feasts thus conjured up.

ven to sions. unded killed. river, as de-

lers of

three

, with

ıalted

river, s late camp-

tream levise

of our

have

rough

e long

f con-

The

ye the couple ne axe y as to ey did me of o meet s foot-ggage r way, trees, erged, horses eak to o bear

at the

l good

aplete

be

in

Sith

re

no H

sc

 \mathbf{A}

le

le in

se

ho

pa

ho th

ce

lu

gr

th

gr

an

ge

on

to

of

vi

for

va

te

go

ab

A hungry night, however, closed in upon a toilsome day. We encamped on the border of one of the tributary streams of the Arkansas, amidst the ruins of a stately grove that had been riven by a hurricane. The blast had torn its way through the forest in a narrow column, and its course was marked by enormous trees shivered and splintered, and upturned, with their roots in the air: all lay in one direction, like so many brittle reeds broken and trodden down by the hunter.

Here was fuel in abundance, without the labour of the axe; we had soon immense fires blazing and sparkling in the frosty air, and lighting up the whole forest; but, alas! we had no meat to cook at them. The scarcity in the camp almost amounted to famine. Happy was he who had a morsel of jerked meat, or even the half-picked bones of a former repast. For our part, we were more lucky at our mess than our neighbours; one of our men had shot a turkey. We had no bread to eat with it, nor salt to season it withal. It was simply boiled in water; the latter was served up as soup, and we were fain to rub each morsel of the turkey on the empty salt-bag, in hopes some saline particle might remain to relieve its insipidity.

The night was biting cold; the brilliant moonlight sparkled on the frosty crystals which covered every object around us. The water froze beside the skins on which we bivouacked, and in the morning I found the blanket in which I was wrapped covered with a hoar-frost; yet I had never slept more com-

fortably.

After a shadow of a breakfast, consisting of turkey-bones and a cup of coffee without sugar, we decamped at an early hour; for hunger is a sharp quickener on a journey. The prairies were all gemmed with frost, that covered the tall weeds and glistened in the sun. We saw great flights of prairie hens, or grouse, that hovered from tree to tree, or sat in rows along the naked branches, waiting until the sun should melt the frost from the weeds and herbage. Our rangers no longer despised such humble game, but turned from the ranks in pursuit of a prairie hen as eagerly as they formerly would go in pursuit of a deer.

Every one now pushed forward, anxious to arrive at some human habitation before night. The poor horses were urged beyond their strength, in the thought of soon being able to indemnify them for present toil by rest and ample provender. Still the distances seemed to stretch out more than ever, and the blue hills, pointed out as landmarks on the horizon, to recede as we advanced. Every step became a labour; every now and then a miserable horse would give out and lie down. His owner would raise him by main strength, force him forward to the margin of some stream, where there might be a scanty border of herbage, and then abandon him to his fate Among those that were thus left on the way was one of the led horses of the Count, a prime hunter, that had taken the lead of every thing in the chase of the wild horses. It was intended, however, as soon as we should arrive at the fort, to send out a party provided with corn, to bring in such of the horses as should survive.

In the course of the morning we came upon Indian tracks, crossing each other in various directions—a proof that we must be in the neighbourhood of human habitations. At length, on passing through a skirt of wood, we beheld two or three loghouses, sheltered under lofty trees on the border of a prairie, the habitations of Creek Indians, who had small farms adjacent. Had they been sumptuous villas, abounding with the luxuries of civilization, they could not have been hailed with

greater delight.

Some of the rangers rode up to them in quest of food: the greater part, however, pushed forward in search of the habitation of a white settler, which we were told was at no great distance. The troop soon disappeared among the trees, and I followed slowly in their track; for my once fleet and generous steed faltered under me, and was just able to drag one foot after the other: yet I was too weary and exhausted

to spare him.

In this way we crept on, until, on turning a thick clump of trees, a frontier farmhouse suddenly presented itself to view. It was a low tenement of logs, overshadowed by great forest trees; but it seemed as if a very region of Cocaigne prevailed around it. Here was a stable and barn, and granaries teeming with abundance, while legions of grunting swine, gobbling turkeys, cackling hens and strutting roosters, swarmed about the farmyard.

My poor jaded and half-famished horse raised his head

of the in the re had limost sel of epast.

day. ceams

t had

way was

d up-

ction.

t was p, and empty elieve

ad no

nd us. d, and apped com-

-bones
early
The
te tall
hts of
or sat
should
ers no
ranks
would

some urged and pricked up his ears at the well-known sights and sounds. He gave a chuckling inward sound, something like a dry laugh, whisked his tail, and made great leeway toward a corncrib, filled with golden ears of maize, and it was with difficulty that I could control his course, and steer him up to the door of the cabin. A single glance within was sufficient to raise every gastronomic faculty. There sat the Captain of the rangers and his officers round a three-legged table, crowned by a broad and smoking dish of boiled beef and turnips. sprang off my horse in an instant, cast him loose to make his way to the corn-crib, and entered this palace of plenty. A fat good-humoured negress received me at the door. She was the mistress of the house, the spouse of the white man, who was I hailed her as some swart fairy of the wild that had suddenly conjured up a banquet in the desert; and a banquet was it, in good sooth. In a twinkling she lugged from the fire a huge iron pot, that might have rivalled one of the famous fleshpots of Egypt, or the witches' caldron in Macbeth. Placing a brown earthen dish on the floor, she inclined the corpulent caldron on one side, and out leaped sundry great morsels of beef, with a regiment of turnips tumbling after them, and a rich cascade of broth overflowing the whole. This she handed to me with an ivory smile that extended from ear to ear: apologizing for our humble fare, and the humble style in which it was served up. Humble fare! humble style! Boiled beef and turnips, and an earthen dish to eat them from! To think of apologizing for such a treat to a half-starved man from the prairies! And then such magnificent slices of bread and butter! Head of Apicius, what a banquet!

"The rage of hunger" being appeased, I began to think of my horse. He, however, like an old campaigner, had taken good care of himself. I found him paying assiduous attention to the crib of Indian corn, and dexterously drawing forth and munching the ears that protruded between the bars. It was with great regret that I interrupted his repast, which he abandoned with a heavy sigh, or rather a rumbling groan. I was anxious, however, to rejoin my travelling companions, who had passed by the farmhouse without stopping, and proceeded to the banks of the Arkansas, being in hopes of arriving before night at the Osage agency. Leaving the Captain and his troop, therefore, amidst the abundance of the farm, where they

had adi

Wei

Ind man por was hea edg

the

we rive not corr it v cons soor we ligall

we l

the had com slee som dest gaze com

whe beat fora had determined to quarter themselves for the night, I bade adieu to our sable hostess, and again pushed forward.

A ride of about a mile brought me to where my comrades were waiting on the banks of the Arkansas, which here poured along between beautiful forests. A number of Creek Indians, in their brightly-coloured dresses, looking like so many gay tropical birds, were busy aiding our men to transport the baggage across the river in a canoe. While this was doing, our horses had another regale from two great cribs heaped up with ears of Indian corn, which stood near the edge of the river. We had to keep a check upon the poor half-famished animals, lest they should injure themselves by their voracity.

The baggage being all carried over to the opposite bank, we embarked in the canoe, and swam our horses across the river. I was fearful lest, in their enfeebled state, they should not be able to stem the current; but their banquet of Indian corn had already infused fresh life and spirit into them, and it would appear as if they were cheered by the instinctive consciousness of their approach to home, where they would soon be at rest, and in plentiful quarters: for no sooner had we landed and resumed our route, than they set of on a handgallop, and continued so for a great part of seven miles, that

we had to ride through the woods.

ads.

dry

om.

ulty

loor

nise

the

d by

his

fat

s the

was

had

quet

fire a

lesh-

acing

ulent

els of

nd a

nded

apo-

vhich

beef

think

n the

itter!

think

taken

ntion

h and

t was

aban-

I was.

o had

led to

before d his e thcy It was an early hour in the evening when we arrived at the Agency, on the banks of the Verdigris River, whence we had set off about a month before. Here we passed the night comfortably quartered; yet, after having been accustomed to sleep in the open air, the confinement of a chamber was, in some respects, irksome. The atmosphere seemed close, and destitute of freshness: and when I woke in the night and gazed about me upon complete darkness, I missed the glorious companionship of the stars.

The next morning after breakfast I again set forward, in company with the worthy Commissioner, for Fort Gibson, where we arrived much tattered, travel-stained, and weatherbeaten, but in high health and spirits;—and thus ended my

foray into the Pawnee Hunting Grounds.

LONDON:

PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, STAMFORD STREET AND CHARING CROSS.

. =

B

STAND Mar Histo

LIBRA: SOHOO

PHILO BRITIS

ECCLE

ILLUST CLASSI

SCIENT REFEE

NOVEL ARTIS CHEAF

6

LIST OF

BOHN'S VARIOUS LIBRARIES.

A Complete Set, in 653 Volumes, Price £135 9s.

SEPARATE LIBRARIES.

					No. of	Price.			
STANDARD LIBRARY (including	the	Atla	s to	Cox	e's	Volumes.	£	8.	đ.
Marlborough)			•			202	36	1	6
HISTORICAL LIBRARY .	•		•			21	5	5	0.
LIBBARY OF FRENCH MEMOIR	3	• •		•	٠.	6	1	1	0
SCHOOL AND COLLEGE SERIES						6	1	5	6
PHILOSOPHICAL LIBRARY .		•				11	2	9	0
BRITISH CLASSICS				•		429	5	1	6
ECCLESIASTICAL LIBRARY			•			14	3	8	0
ANTIQUARIAN LIBRARY .			•			33	8	5	0
ILLUSTRATED LIBRARY .		• 1				83	21	0	0
CLASSICAL LIBRARY (including	the .	Atlas)				92	22	11	0
SCIENTIFIC LIBRARY .						60	15	13	6
REFERENCE LIBRARY .						31	7	7	6.
NOVELISTS' LIBRARY .		•				5	0	19	0
ARTIST'S LIBRARY						2	0	10	0
CHEAP SERIES						58	5	1	6

LONDON:

GEORGE BELL AND SONS, YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN.

A CATALOGUE OF

BOHN'S VARIOUS LIBRARIES.

PUBLISHED BY

GEORGE BELL AND SONS,

4 & 5, YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON.

1877.

N.B.—The Classification of the Books has lately been improved by the rearrangement of some of the Libraries.

I.

STANDARD LIBRARY.

A SERIES OF THE BEST ENGLISH AND FOREIGN AUTHORS, PRINTED IN POST 8VO.

3s. 6d. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

Alfieri's Tragedies, including those published posthumously. Translated into English Verse, and edited with Notes and Introduction, by Engar A. Bowring, C.B. 2 vols.

Bacon's Essays, Apophthegms, Wisdom of the Ancients, New Atlantis, and Henry VII., with Introduction and Notes. Portrait.

Beaumont and Fletcher, a popular Selection from. By LEIGH HUNT.

Beckmann's History of Inventions, Discoveries, and Origins. Revised and enlarged. Portraits. In 2 vols.

Bremer's (Miss) Works. Translated by MARY HOWITT. Portrait. In 4 vols. Vol. 1. The Neighbours and other Tales. Vol. 2: The President's Daughter. Vol. 3. The Home, and Strife and Peace.

Vol. 3. The Hame, and Strife and Peace.
Vol. 4. A Diary, the H——Family, &c.
British Peets, from Milton to Kirke
Whrre Cabioet Edition. In 4 vols.

Browne's (Sir Thomas) Works.
Edited by Simon Wilkin. In 3 vols.
Butler's (Bp.) Analogy of Religion,
and Sermons, with Notes. Portrait.

and Sermons, with Notes. Portrait.

Camoens: Lusiad, Mickle's Translation. Edited by E. R. Hodge.

Cary's Translation of Dante's Heaven. Hell, and Purgatory. Copyright edition. being the only one containing Cary's last corrections and additions.

Carafas (The) of Maddaloni; and Naples under Spanish Dominion. Translated from the German of Alfred de Reumont. Carrel's Counter Revolution in England. Fox's History and Lonsdale's Memoir of James II. Portrait.

Cellini (Benvenuto), Memoirs of Translated by Roscoe. Portrait.

Gre

Gui

H

in

W

of

of

tio

Tac

Cervantes' Galatea. Translated by GORDON GYLL.

aria, and two Lay Sermons.

Conde's Dominion of the Arabs in Spain. Translated by Mrs. Foster. In 3 vols.

Cowper's Complete Works. Edited, with Memotr of the Author, by SOUTHEY. Illustrated with 50 Engravings. In 8 vols. Vols. 1 to 4, Memotr and Correspondence. Vols. 5 and 6. Poetical Works. Plates. Vol. 7. Homer's Iliad. Plates. Vol. 8. Homer's Odyssey. Plates.

Coxe's Memoirs of the Duke of Mariborough. Portraits. In 3 vols. *** An Atlas of the plans of Mariborough's

campaigns, 4to, 10s. 6d.

History of the House of Austria. Portraits. In 4 vols.

De Lolme on the Constitution of England. Edited, with Notes, by John Macorregor.

Emerson's Works, 2 vols.

Foster's (John) Life and Correspondence. Edited by J. E. RYLAND. In 2 vols.

Chapel. Edited by J. E. RYLAND. In 2 vols.

e 8.

N,

by the

INTED

in Engonsdale's

oirs of lated by

Series of Religion. Liter-

Arabs in OSTER. In

Edited. SOUTHEY. In 8 vols. B. Plates.

lates. Duke of 3 vols. riborough's

Louse of

n of Engby JOHN

rrespond-In 2 vols. roadmead LAND. ID

Foster's (John) Critical Essays. Edited by J. E. RELAND. In 2 vols.

- Essays On Decision of Character, &c. &c.

Essays On the Evils of Po-

Fosteriana: Thoughts, Reflections, and Criticisms of the late JOHN FOSTER, selected from periodical papers, and Edited by HENRY G. BORN (nearly 600 pages). 5s.

Fuller's (Andrew) Principal Works. With Memoir. Portrait.

Goethe's Works, Translated into Eng-

Oct. of Works, Translated line Eng-lish. In 7 vols.

Vols. 1 and 2. Autobiography, 20 Books; and Travels in Italy, France, and Switzerland, Portrast.

Vol. 3. Faust, Iphigenia, Torquato Tasso, Egmont, &c., by Miss Swanwick; and Göts von Berlichingen, by Sir Walter Scott. Frontistice.

Vol. 4. Novels and Tales.

Vol. 5. Wilhelm Meister's Apprentice-

ship.
Vol. 6. Conversations with Eckermann
Therelated by John

OXENFORD.

Vol. 7. Poems and Ballads, including Hermann and Dorothea. Translated by E. A. BOWRING, C.B.

Greene, Marlowe, and Ben Jonson, Poems of. Edited by ROBERT BELL. With Biographies. In 1 vol.

Gregory's (Dr.) Evidences, Doctrines, and Duties of the Christian Religion.

Guizot's Representative Government. Translated by A. R. Scoble.

- History of the English Revo-Intion of 1640. Translated by WILLIAM HAZLITT. Portrait.

History of Civilization, Translated by WILLIAM HAZLITT. In 3 vols.

Haslitt's Table Talk. A New Edition in one volume.

Writers, and on the English Poets.

- Lectures on the Literature of the Age of Elizabeth, and on Characters of Shakespear's Plays.

- Plain Speaker. 5s.

Round Table; the Conversations of James Northoote, R.A.; Characteristics, &c. 5s.

Winterslow (Essays Written there). New Edition.

Hall's (Rey. Robert) Miscellaneous Works, and Remains, with Memoir by Dr. Gregory, and an Essay on his Cha-racter by John Ecorus. Portratt

Hawtherne's Tales. In 2 vols,
Vol. 1. Twice Told Tales, and the
Snow Image.
Vol. 2. Scarlet Letter, and the House

with the seven Gables.

Heine's Poems, complete, from the German, by E. A. Bowwing, C.B. Sc.

Hungary: its History and Revolutions; with a Memoir of Kossuth from new and authentic sources. Portrait,

Hutchinson (Colonel), Memoirs of, with the Siege of Latham House.

Irving's (Washington) Life and Letters. By his Nephew, PIERRE E. IRVING. in 2 vols

Life of Washington. Portrait. In 4 vols.

- Complete Works. Vols.

Vol. 1. Salmagundi and Knickerhouser Portrait of the Author. Vol. 2. Sketch Book and Life of Gold-

smith.
Vol. 3. Bracebridge Hall and Abbotsford and Newstead.

Vel 4. Tales of a Traveller and the Alhambra,

Vol. 5. Conquest of Granada and Con-

quest of Spain.
Vols. 6 and 7. Life of Columbus and

Companions of Columbus, with a new Index. Fine Portrait.

Vol. 8. Astoria and Tour in the Prairies.

Vol. 9. Mahomet and his Successors.

Vol. 10. Conquest of Florida and Adventures of Captain Bonneville.

Vol. 11. Biographies and Miscellanies. For separate Works, see Cheap Series.

James's (G. P. R.) Richard Cour-de-Lion, King of England, Portraits, 2 vols.

Louis XIV. Portraits. 2 vols Junius's Letters, with Notes, Additions, and an Index. In 2 vols.

Lamartine's History of the Girondists. Portraits. In 3 vols.

Restoration of the Monarchy, with Index. Portraits. In 4 vols.

- French Revolution of 1848, with a fine Frontispiece.

Lamb's (Charles) Elia and Eliana. Complete Edition.

- Dramatic Poets of the Time of Elizabeth; including his Selections from the Garrick Plays. 13

Lansi's History of Painting, Translated by Roscoe. Portraits. In 3 vols.

Locke's Philosophical Works, containing an Essay on the Human Under-standing, &c., with Notes and Index by J. A. St. John. *Portrait*. In 2 vols.

- Life and Letters, with Extracts from his Common-Place Books, by Lord Knig.

Luther's Table Talk. Translated by WILLIAM HAZLITT. Portrait.

Machiavelli's History of Florence, The Prince, and other Works. Portrait. Menzel's History of Germany. Por-

traits. In 3 vols.

Michelet's Life of Luther. Translated by WILLIAM HAZLITT.

Roman Republic. Translated by WILLIAM HAZLITT.

- French Revolutions with Index. Frontispiece.

Mignet's French Revolution from 1789 to 1814. Portrait.

Milton's Prose Works, with Index. Portraits. In 5 vols.

Mitford's (Mary R.) Our Village, Improved Ed., complete. Illustrated. 2 vols

Molière's Plays, Translated by C. H. WALL. In 3 vols. [Vol. 3 in the Press.

Neander's Church History. Trans-lated: with General Index. In 10 vols.

- Life of Christ. Translated.

First Planting of Christi-anity, and Antignostikus. Translated. In 2 vols.

- History of Christian Dogmas. Translated. In 2 vols.

Christian Life in the Early and Middle Ages, including his 'Light in Dark Places.' Translated.

Ockley's History of the Saracens. Revised and completed. Portrait.

Percy's Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. Reprinted from the Original Edition, and Edited by J. V. PRICHARD. In 2 vols.

Ranke's History of the Popes. Translated by E. FOSTER. In 3 vols.

- Servia and the Servian Revolution.

Reynolds' (Sir Joshua) Literary Works. Portrait. In 2 vols.

Richter (Jean Paul Fr.) Autobiography and Levana. With Memoir.

Ta

Th

E

Uli

Eve

Per

Īr

in

L

St

G

In

Bas

to Don

Il

m

Her

N

8u

Jes

- Flower, Fruit, and Thorn Pieces. In the Press.

Roscoe's Life and Pontificate of Leo X., with the Copyright Notes, and an Index. Portraits. In 2 vols.

- Life of Lorenzo de Medici, with the Copyright Notes, &c. Portrait.

Russia, History of, by WALTER K. KELLY. Portraits. In 2 vols.

Schiller's Works, Translated into English. In 6 vols.

Vol. 1. Thirty Years' War, and Revolt of the Netherlands.

of the Netherlands.

Vol. 2. Continuation of the Revolt
of the Netherlands; Wallenstein's
Carap; the Piccolomini; the Death
of Wallenstein; and William Tell.

Vol. 3. Don Carlos, Mary Stnart, Maid
of Orleans, and Bride of Messina.

Vol. 4. The Robbers, Piesco, Love and
Intigrae and the Choat-Sear.

Intrigue, and the Ghost-Seer. Vol. 5. Poems. Translated by EDGAR BOWRING, C.B. Vol. 6. Philosophical Letters and Æs-

thetical Essays.

Schlegel's Philosophy of Life and of Language, translated by A. J. W. Mor-

History of Literature, Ancient and Modern. Now first completely translated, with General Index.

Translated by J. B. ROBERTSON. Portrait.

Dramatic Literature. Translated. Portrait.

- Modern History.

- Esthetic and Miscellaneous Works.

Sheridan's Dramatic Works and Life. Portrait.

Sismondi's Literature of the South of Europe. Translated by Roscoe. Por-truits. In 2 vols.

Smith's (Adam) Theory of the Moral Sentiments; with his Essay on the First Formation of Languages.

Smyth's (Professor) Lectures on Modern History. In 2 vols.

- Lectures on the French Revolution. In 2 vols.

Sturm's Morning Communings with God, or Devotional Meditations for Every Day in the Year.

BOHN'S VARIOUS LIBRARIES.

Taylor's (Bishop Jeremy) Holy Living tobioand Dying. Portrait.

Thierry's Conquest of England by the Normans. Translated by WILLIAM HAZLITT. Portrait. In 2 vols.

Ulrici (Dr.) Shakespeare's Dramatic Art. Translated by L. D. Schmitz. 2 vols. Vasari's Lives of the Painters. Sculptors, and Architects. Translated by Mrs. FOSTER. 5 vols.

Wesley's (John) Life. By ROBERT SOUTHEY. New and Complete Edition. Double volume. With Portrait. Ss.

Wheatley on the Book of Common Prayer. Frontispiece.

II.

HISTORICAL LIBRARY.

5s. per Volume.

Evelyn's Diary and Correspondence. Illustrated with numerous Portraits, &c. In 4 vols.

Pepys' Diary and Correspondence.
Edited by Lord Braybrooke. With Notes,
important Additions, including numerous
Letters. Mustrated with many Portraits. In 4 vols.

Jesse's Memoirs of the Reign of the Stuarts, including the Protectorate. With General Index. Upwards of 40 Portraits. In 3 vols.

Jesse's Memoirs of the Pretenders and their Adherents. 6 Portraits.

Nugent's (Lord) Memorials Hampden, his Party, and Times. 12 Portraits.

Strickland's (Agnes) Lives of the Queens of England, from the Norman Conquest. From official records and authentic documents, private and public. Revised Edition. In 6 vols.

- Life of Mary Queen of Scots. 2 vols.

III.

LIBRARY OF FRENCH MEMOIRS.

S 38. 6d. per Volume.

Memoirs of Philip de Commines. containing the Histories of Louis XI. and Charles VIII., and of Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy. To which is added, The Scandalous Chronicle, or Secret History of Louis XI. Portraits. 2 vols.

Memoirs of the Duke of Sully, Prime Minister to Henry the Great. Portraits In 4 vols

IV.

SCHOOL AND COLLEGE SERIES.

5s. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

Bass's Greek and English Lexicon to the New Testament. 2s.

Bonaldson's Theatre of the Greeks. Illustrated with Lithographs and numerous Woodcuts.

Merodotus, Turner's (Dawson W.) Notes to. With Map, &c.

- Wheeler's Analysis and Summary of.

New Testament (The) in Greek. Griesbach's Text, with the various readings of Mill and Schols at foot of page, and Parallel References in the margin; also a Oritical Introduction and Chronological Tables. Two fac-similes of Greek Manuscripts. (650 pages.) 3s. 6d.; or with the Le vicon, Se.

Thuevdides. Wheeler's Analysis of.

ir.

Thorn e Press. ate of , and an

Medici. Portrait. TER K.

d into

i Revolt Revolt lenstein's ne Death

Tell. art, Maid sine ove and V EDGAR

and Æsife and W. Mor-

re, Anompletely History.

N. Porerature.

llancous

ks and e South coe. Por-

e Moral the First

ures on

ench Re-

ngs with for Every

PHILOSOPHICAL LIBRARY.

5s. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

Comte's Philosophy of the Sciences. By G. H. LEWIS.

Draper (J. W.) A History of the Intellectual Development of Europe. By JOHN WILLIAM DRAFER, M.D., LL.D. A New Edition, thoroughly Revised by the Author. In 2 vols.

Hegel's Lectures on the Philosophy of History, Translated by J. SIBREE, M.A. Kant's Critique of Pure Reason. Translated by J. M. D. MEIELEJOHN.

Be

R

Ch

Ge

Gi

H

In

Logic; or, the Science of Inference.
A Popular Manual. By J. Dever.

Miller's (Professor) History Philoso-phically considered. In 4 vols. 3s. 6d.

Tennemann's Manual of the History of Philosophy, Continued by J. R. MORKLE

VI.

BRITISH CLASSICS.

3s. 6d. per Volume.

Addison's Works. With the Notes of Bishop Hurn, much additional matter, and upwards of 100 Unpublished Letters. Edited by H. G. Bonn. Portrait did 8 Engravings on Steel. In 6 vols.

Burke's Works. In 6 Volumes. Vol. 1. Vindication of Natural Society, On the Sublime and Beautiful, and Political Miscellanies.

Vol. 2. French Revolution, &c.
Vol. 3. Appeal from the New to the
Old Whigs; the Catholic Claims, &c.
Vol. 4. On the Affairs of India, and
Charge against Warren Hastings.

Vol. 5. Conclusion of Charge against Hastings; on a Regicted Peace, &c. Vol. 6. Miscellaneons Speeches, & With a General Index.

Burke's Speeches on Warren Hastings; and Letters. With Index. In 2 vols. (forming vols. 7 and 8 of the works).

- Life. By PRIOR. New and revised Edition. Portratt.

Defoe's Works. Edited by Sir WALTER Scorr. In 7 vols.

Gibbon's Roman Empire. Complete and Unabridged, with Notes; including, in addition to the Author's own, those of Guizot, Wenck, Niebuhr, Hugo, Neander, and other foreign scholars; and an elaborate Index. Edited by an English Churchman. In 7 vols.

VII.

ECCLESIASTICAL AND THEOLOGICAL LIBRARY.

5s. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

Bleek (F.) An Introduction to the Old Testament, by FRIEDRICH BLEEK. Edited by JOHANN BLEEK and ADOLF KAMPHAUSEN. Translated from the German by G. H. VENABLES, under the supervision of the Rev. E. VENABLES, Canon of Lincoln. New Edition. In 2

Chillingworth's Religion of Protestants, '3s. 6d.

Eusebius' Reclesiastical History. With Notes.

Hardwick's History of the Articles of Religion. To which is added a Series of Decuments from A.D. 1536 to A.D. 1615. Together with Hiustrations from Contemporary Sources. By the late C. HARD-WICK Archdeacon of Ely. 5s.

Henry's (Matthew) Commentary on the Psalms. Numerous Illustrations

Pearson on the Creed. New Edition. With Analysis and Notes.

Philo Judæus, Works of; the con-temporary of Josephus. Translated by C. D. Yonge. in 4 vols.

Socrates' Ecclesiastical History, in continuation of Eusebius. With the Notes of Valesius.

Sozomen's Ecclesiastical Bistory, from A.D. 324-440: and the Reclesiastical History of Philostorgius.

Theodoret and Evagrius. Ecclesiastical Histories, from A.D. 332 to A.D. 427 and from A.D. 431 to A.D. \$44.

VIII.

ANTICUARIAN LIBRARY.

5s. per Volume.

Bede's Ecclesiastical History, and the Angle-Saxon Chronicle.

Boothius's Consolation of Philosophy. In Anglo-Saxon, with the A. S. Metres, and an English Translation, by the Rev. S. Fox.

Brand's Popular Antiquities of Eng. land, Scotland, and Ireland. By Sir HENRY Enim. In 3 vols.

Chronicles of the Crusaders. Richard of Devizes, Geoffrey de Vinsauf, Lord de Joinville.

Early Travels in Palestine. Willi-bald, Sewulf, Benjamin of Tudela, Mandeville, La Brocquière, and Maundrell'; all unabridged. Edited by TROMAS WRIGHT.

Ellis's Early English Metrical Romances. Revised by J. O. HALLIWELL.

Florence of Worcester's Chronicle. with the Two Continuations : comprising Annals of English History to the Reign of Edward I.

Gesta Romanorum. Edited by WYN-

Giraldus Cambrensis' Historical
Works. Townson Historical Works: Topography of Ireland; History of the Conquest of Ireland; Itinerary through wales; and Description of Wales. With Index. Edited by Troc. Waterr.

Henry of Huntingdon's History of the English, from the Roman Invasion to Henry II.; with the Acts of King Stephen,

Ingulph's Chronicle of the Abbey of Croyland, with the Con inuations by Peter of Blois and other Writers. By H. T.

Keightley's Fairy Mythology. From tispiece by Cruikshank.

Lepsius's Letters from Egypt, Ethiopia, and the Peninsula of Sinai.

Mallet's Northern Antiquities. By Bishop PERCY. With an Abstract of the Eyrbiggia Saga, by Sir Walter Scott. Edited by J. A. Blackwall.

Marco Polo's Travels. The Translation of Marsden. Edited by Thomas WRIGHT.

Matthew Paris Chronicle. In 5 vols. First Section: Roger of Wendover's Flowers of English History, from the Descent of the Saxons to A.D. 1235. Translated by Dr. Gills. In 2 vols. SECOND SECTION: From 1235 to 1273.
With Index to the entire Work. In

Matthew of Westminster's Flowers of History, especially such as relate to the affairs of Britain; to a.D. 1997. Translated by C. D. YONGE. in 2 vols.

3 vols.

Ordericus Vitalis' Ecclesiastical History of England and Normandy. Translated with Notes, by T. Formarus, M.A. In 4 vols.

Pauli's (Dr. R.) Life of Alfred the Great. Translated from the German. To which is appended Alfred's Anglo-Saxon version of Crosius, with a literal Translation, and an Anglo-Saxon Grammar and

Glossary. Roger De Hoveden's Annals of English History; from a.D. 732 to A.D. 1201. Edited by H. T. RILEY. In 2 vols.

Six Old English Chronicles, vis.:— Asser's Life of Afred, and the Chronicles of Ethelwerd, Gildas, Nennius, Geoffrey of Monimonth, and Richard of Ciren-

William of Halmesbury's Chronicle of the Kings of England. Translated by SHARPE.

Yule-Tide Stories. A Collection of Scandinavian Tales and Traditions. Edited by B. THORPE.

IX.

ILLUSTRATED LIBRARY.

58. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

Allen's Battles of the British Navy. Revised and enlarged. Numerous fine Portraits. In 2 vols.

Andersen's Danish Legends and Fairy Tales. With many Tales not in any other edition. Translated by CAROLINE PRACHET. 120 Wood Engravings.

Ariosto's Orlando Furioso. In English Verse. By W. S. Rose. Twelve fine Engravings. In 2 vole.

Bechstein's Cage and Chamber Birds. Including Sweet's Warbiers. Enlarged edition. Numerica pidies.

All other editions are abridged.

With the plates coloured. 7s. 6d.

teason. WN. erence. hiloso-

History MORKLL

34. 64.

·Hastlex. In ew and

VALTER

Complete ncluding, , those of Neander, i an ela-English

tary on strations Edition.

lated by the Notes

the con-

History, lesiastical

cclesias-A.D. 427

- Bonomi's Nineveh and its Palaces. New Edition, revised and considerably enlarged, both in matter and Plates, including a Full Account of the Assyrian Sculptures recently added to the National Collection. Upwards of 300 Engravings.
- Butler's Hudibras, With Variorum Notes, a Blography, and a General Index. Edited by Henry G. Bohn. Thirty beautiful Illustrations.
- 62 Outline Portraits. In 2 vols. 10s.
- Cattermole's Evenings at Haddon Hall. 24 exquisite Engravings on Steel, from designs by himself the Letterpress by the Baroness De Carabella.
- China, Pictorial, Descriptive, and Historical, with some Account of Ava and the Burmese, Siam, and Anam. Nearly 100 Illustrations.
- Craik's (G. L.) Pursuit of Knowledge under Difficulties, illustrated by Anecdotes and Memoirs. Revised Edition. With numerous Portraits.
- Cruikshank's Three Courses and a Dessert. A Series of Tales, with 50 hu morous Illustrations by Cruikshank.
- Dante, Translated by I. C. WRIGHT, M.A. New Edition, carefully revised. Portrait and 34 Illustrations on Steel, after Flaman.
- Didron's History of Christian Art in the Middle Ages. From the French. Upwards of 150 outline Engravings.
- Dyer (T. H.) The History of Pompeii; its Buildings and Antiquitles. An account of the City, with a full description of the Remains and the Recent Excavations, and also an Itinerary for Visitors. Edited by T. H. Dyers, LLD. Illustrated with nearly 300 Wood Engravings a large Map, and a Plan of the Forum. A New Edition, revised and brought down to 1874. 7s. 6d.
- Flaxman's Lectures on Sculpture.

 Numerous Illustrations. 6s.
- Gil Blas, The Adventures of. 24 Engravings on Steel, after Smirke, and 10 Etchings by George Cruikshank. 6s.
- Grimm's Gammer Grethel; or, German Fairy Tales and Popular Stories.
 Translated by EDGAR TAYLOR. Numerous Woodcuts by Cruikshank. 3s. 6d.
- Holbein's Dance of Death, and Bible Cuts. Upwards of 150 subjects, beautifully engraved in fac-simile, with Introduction and Descriptions by the late Francis Douge and Dr. T. F. Disdin, 2 vols. in 1. 72.6d.

- Howitt's (Mary) Pictorial Calendar of the Seasons. Embodying the whole of Alken's Calendar of Nature. Upwards of 100 Engravings.
- (Mary and William) Stories of English and Foreign Life. Twenty beautiful Engravings.
- India, Pictorial, Descriptive, and Historical, from the Earliest Times to the Present. Upwards of 100 fine Engravings on Wood, and a Map.
- Jesse's Anecdotes of Dogs. New Edition, with large additions. Numerous fine Woodcuts after Harvey, Bewick, and others.
 - highly-finished Steel Engravings 18.6d.
- King's Natural History of Precious Stones, and of the Precious Metals. With numerous Illustrations. Price 6s.
- Natural History of Gems or Decorative Stones. Finely Illustrated, 6s.
- Handbook of Engraved Gems.

 Finely Illustrated. 6s.
- Kitto's Scripture Lands and Biblical Atlas. 24 Maps, beautifully engraved on Steel, with a Consulting Index.
- ----; with the maps col rired, 7s. 6d
- Krummacher's Parables. Translated from the German. Forty Illustrations by Clayton, engraved by Dalziel.
- Lindsay's (Lord) Letters on Egypt, Edom, and the Holy Land. New Edition, enlarged. Thirty-six beautiful Engravings, and 2 Maps.
- Lodge's Portraits of Illustrious Personages of Great Britain, with Memoirs. Two Hundred and Forty Portraits, engraved on Steel. 8 vols.
- Longfellow's Poetical Works.
 Twenty-four page Engravings, by Birket
 Fester and others, and a Portrati.
- ; or, without illustrations, 3s.6d.

 Prose Works, complete. 16
- page Engravings by Birket Foster, &c.

 1 oudon's (Mrs.) Entertaining Naturalist. Revised by W. S. Dallas, F.L.S.
- With nearly 500 Woodcuts.

 Marryst's Masterman Ready; or,
 The Wreck of the Pacific. 93 Woodcuts.
 Ss. 6d.
- poor Jack. With 16 Illustrations, after Designs by C. Stanfield, R.A. 3s. 6d.
- rica. (Written for Young People.) Illustrated by Gilbert and Dalsiel. 3s. 6d.

endar rhole of ands of

itories y beau-

and s to the ravinas

w Edious fine lothers. of 34 78. 6d. ecious

. With Gems strated.

Gems. iblical aved on

7s. 6d nslated tions by

Egypt, Edition, Ingrav-

g Peremoire. its, en-

Vorks. Birket

3s.6d. e. 16 Natur-

F.L.S. ; or. odcuts.

Illus. unfield.

n Af-Illus.

Marryat's Pirate; and Three Cutters
New Edition, with a Memoir of the
Author. With a Steel Engravings, from
Drawings by C. Stanfeld, R.A. 3s. 6d.

Privateers-Man One Hundred Years Ago. Eight Engravings on Steel, after Stothard. 3s. 6d.

- Settlers in Canada.

and the British Armies. Steel Engravings.

Michael Angelo and Raphael, their Lives and Works. By Durpa and Qua-TREMERE DE QUINOT. With 13 Engravings

Miller's History of the Anglo-Saxons. Written in a popular style, on the basis of Sharon Turner. Portrait of Afred, Map of Sason Britain, and 12 claborate Engravings on Steel.

Milton's Poetical Works. Memoir by JAMES MONTGOMERY, TODD'S Verbal Index to all the Poems, and Explanatory Notes. With 120 Engravings verbal index to all the Freems, and Explanatory Notes. With 130 Engravings by Thompson and others, from Drawings by W. Harvey. 2 vols.

Vol. 1. Paradise Lost, complete, with Memoir, Notes, and Index.

Vol. 2. Paradise Regained, and other Poems, with Verbal Index to all the Freems.

Poems. Mudie's British Birds. Revised by

W. C. L. MARTIN Fifty-two Figures and 7 Plates of Eggs In 2 vols. 7s. 6d. per vol.

Naval and Military Heroes of Great Britain; or, Calendar of Victory. Being a Record of British Valour and Conquest by Sea and Land, on every day in the year, from the time of William the Conqueror to the Battle of Inkermann By Major Johns, R.M., and Lleutenant P. H. NICOLAS, R.M., Trocaty-four Por-

their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs. Fine Portraits of Loyola, Laines. Kavier, Borgia, Aoptewies, Pere la Chaise, and Pope Ganganelli.

Petrarch's Sonnets, and other Poems. Translated into English Verse. By various hands. With a Life of the Post, by THOMAS CAMPBELL. With 16 Engravings.

Pickering's History of the Races of Man, with an Analytical Synopsis of the Natural History of Man. By Dr. HALL. Illustrated by numerous Portraits.

———; or, with the plates coloured 7s.6d.

. An excellent Edition of a work originally published at 33. 3s. by the American Government. Pictorial Handbook of Modern Geography, on a Popular Plan. 3s. 6d. Illus. trated by 150 Engravings and 51 Maps. 6s. ; or, with the maps coloured, 78. 6d.

Pope's Poetical Works. Edited by ROBERT CARRUTHERS. Numerous Engravings. 2 vols.

Homer's Iliad. With Intro-duction and Notes by J. S. Warson, M.A. Illustrated by the entire Series of Flamman's Designs, beautifully engraved by Moses (in the full 8vo. sise).

- Homer's Odyssey, Hymns, ac., by other translators, including Chapman, and Introduction and Notes by J. S. WATSON, M.A. Flavman's Designs beautifully engraved by Moses.

Life. Including many of his Letters. By Robert Carrythers. New Edition, revised and enlarged. Rivistic Sons. The preceding 5 vols. make a piete and elegant edition of Pope's rectical Works and Translations for 25s.

Pottery and Porcelain, and other Objects of Vertu (a Guide to the Knowledge of). To which is added an Engraved List of Marks and Monograms. By HENRY G. BOHN. Numerous Engravings. -; or, coloured. 10s. 6d.

Prout's (Father) Reliques. New Edition, revised and largely augmented. Twenty-one spirited Etchings by Maclise. Two volumes in one. 7s. 6d.

Recreations in Shooting. By "CRAVEN." New Edition, revised and enlarged. 62 Engravings on Wood, after Harvey, and 9 Engravings on Steel, chiefly after A. Cooper, R.A.

Redding's History and Descriptions of Wines, Ancient and Modern. Twenty beautiful Woodcuts.

Rennie's Insect Architecture. New Edition. Revised by the Rev. J. G. WOOD, M.A.

Robinson Crusoe. With Illustrations 🦠 by STOTHARD and HABVEY. Twelve beautiful Engravings on Steel, and 74 on Wood.

-; or, without the Steel illustrations, 3s. 6d. Rome in the Nineteenth Century.

New Edition. Revised by the Anthor. Illustrated by 34 Steel Engravings.

Sharpe's History of Egypt, from the Earliest Times till the Conquest by the Arabs, A.D. 640. By SAMUEL SHABPE. With 2 Maps and upwards of 400 Illustrative Woodcuts. Sixth and Cheaper trative Woodcuts. Edition. 2 vols.

Southey's Life of Nelson, With Additional Notes. Illustrated with 64 Engravings.

- Starling's (Miss) Noble Deeds of Women; or, Examples of Female Courage, Fortitude; and Virtue. Fourteen Illustrations.
- Stuart and Revett's Antiquities of Athens, and other Monuments of Greece. Thustrated in 71 Steel Plates, and numerous Woodcuts.
- Tales of the Genii; or, the Delightful Lessons of Horam. Numerous Woodcuts, and 8 Steel Engravings, after Stothard.
- Tasso's Jerusalem Delivered. Translated into English Spenserian Verse, with a Life of the Author. By J. H. WIFFEN. Eight Engravings on Steel, and 24 on Wood, by Thurston.
- Walker's Manly Exercises. Containing Skating, Riding, Driving, Hunting, Shooting, Salling, Rewing, Swimming, &c. New Edition, revised by "CRAVEN," Forty-four Steel Plates, and numerous Woodcuts.

- Walton's Complete Angler. Edited by Edward Jesse, Esq. Upwards of 203 Engravings.
- ----; or, with 26 additional page
 Illustrations on Steel, 7s. ed.
- Wellington, Life of. From the materials of Maxwell Eightem Engravings.
- White's Natural History of Selbone. With Notes by Sir William Jambum and Edward Juser, Enq. Mustrated by 40 Engravings.
- 7s. 6d.; or, with the plates coloured,
- Young, The, Lady's Book. A Manual of Elegant Recreations, Arts, Sciences, and Accompliahments; including Geology, Mineralegy, Conchology, Betany, Entomology, Ornithology, Costume, Embroidery, the Escritoire, Archery, Riding, Music (instrumental and vocal), bancing, Exercises, Painting, Photography, &c., &c. Edited by distinguished Professors. Twelve Hundred Woodcut Illustrations, and several Engravings on Steel. 72. 6d.
 - ; or, cloth gilt, gilt edges, 9s.

X.

CLASSICAL LIBRARY.

5s. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

- Eschylus. Literally Translated into English Proce by an Oxonian. 3s. 8d.
- , Appendix to. Containing the New Readings given in Hermann's postnumous Edition of Aschylus. By Groner Burges, M.A. 3s. ed.
- Ammianus Marcellinus, History of Rome from Constantius to Valens. Translated by C. D. Yoner, B.A. Oble. vol., 7s. 6d.
- Antoninus. The Thoughts of the Emperor Marcus Aurelius. Translated by Geo. Lone, M.A. Sc. 6d.
- Apuleius, the Golden Ass; Death of Socrates; Florida; and Discourse on Magic. To which is added a Metrical Version of Cupid and Psythe; and Mrs. Tighe's Psycim. Frontispiets.
- Aristophanes' Comedies. Literally Translated, with Notes and Extracts from Frere's and other Metrical Versions, by
 - W. J. Hrossa. 2 vols.
 Vol. 1. (Reharnians, "Knights, Glonds,
 Whaps, Peace, and Birds.
 - Vol. 2. Lyabtrata, Thesmophoriasuse, Frogs, Ecclesiasuse, and Plutus.
- Aristotle's Ethics. Literally Translated by Archdeacon Browns, late Classical Professor of King's College.

26

- Aristotle's Politics and Economics.
 Translated by E. Walford, M.A.
- Metaphysics. Literally Translated, with Notes, Analysis, Examination Questions, and Index, by the Rev. Journ H. Menahon, M.A., and Gold Medallist in Metaphysics, T.C.D.
- History of Animals. In Ten Books. Translated, with Notes and Index, by RIGHARD CRESSWELL, M.A.
- Organon; or, Logical Treatises. With Notes, &c. By O. F. Owier, M.A. 2 vols., 3s. 6d. each.
- Rhetoric and Poetics. Literally Translated, with Examination Questions and Notes, by an Oxonian.
- Athenseus. The Deipnosophists; or, the Banquet of the Learned. Translated by C. D. Yoner, B.A. 3 vols.
- Cossar, Complete, with the Alexandrian, African, and Spanish Wars. Literally Translated, with Notes.
- Catulius, Tibulius, and the Vigil of Venus. A Literal Press Translation. To which are added Metrical Versions by LAMS, GRAINGER, and others. Frontispiece.

hatib de of

page

e mavings. Sel-

JAR trated oured.

Madences,

ology, Entombroi-Riding, ancing, tc., &c. Twelve

d seve-98.

mics.

Transinstion Jour llist in

n Ten Index. Tres-

M.A. Lite-Ques-

: or. palated

lexan-Lite-

igil of n. To To YontisCicero's Orations. Literally Translated by C. D. Youge, B.A. In 4 vols.

Vol. 1. Contains the Orations against

Verres, &c. Portrait.
ol. 2. Catiline, Archias, Agrarian
Law, Rabirius, Murena, Sylla, &c.

Vol. 3. Orations for his House, Plancius. Sextius, Colius, Milo, Ligarius, &c.

Vol. 4. Muscellaneous Orations, and Rhetorical Works; with General In-dex to the four volumes.

on the Nature of the Gods, Divination, Fate, Laws, a Republic, &c. Translated by C. D. Yonga, B.A., and F. BARHAM.

- Academics, De Finitus, and Tusculan Questions. By C. I. Yongs, B.A. With Sketch of the Greek Philosophy.

Offices, Old Age, Friendship, Scipto's Dream, Paradoxes, &c. Literally Translated, by B. Edmonds. 3s. 6d.

on Oratory and Orators. By J. S. Watson, M.A.

Demosthenes' Orations. Translated, with Notes, by C. Rann Krangey. In 5 volumes.

Vel. 1. The Olynthise, Philippic, and other Public Orations. 3s. 6d. Vol. 2. On the Crown and on the Em-

'basiy,
Vol. 3. Against Leptines, Midias, Audrotrion, and Aristocrates.

Vol. 4. Private and other Orations. Vol. 5. Miscellaneous Orations.

Dictionary of Latin Quotations. Including Proverbs, Maxims, Mottoes, Law Terms, and Phrases; and a Collection of above 500 Greek Quotations. With all the quantities marked, & English Translations.

, with Index Verborum. 6s. Index Verborum only. 1s. logenes Laertius, Lives and Opin-

Diogenes Laertius. ions of the Antient Philosophers. Translated, with Notes, by C. D. Yours.

Epictetus. Discourses with Encheiridion and Fragments. Translated with Notes, by Grouge Long, M.A.

Euripides. Literally Translated. 2 vols. Vol. 1. Hecuta, Orestes, Medea, Hippolytus, "Alcestis, Bacchas, Heraclida, Iphigenia in Aulide, and Iphigenia in Pauris.

Vol. 2. Hercules Furens, Troades, Ion Andromache, Suppliants, Helen, Electra, Cyclops, Rhesus.

Greek Anthology. Literally Trans lated. With Metrical Versions by various

- Romances of Heliodorus. Longus, and Achilles Tatius.

A New and Literal Herodotus. Translation, by HENRY CARY, M.A., of Worcester College, Oxford.

Hesiod, Callimachus, and Theognis. Literally Translated, with Notes, by J. Banks, M.A.

Homer's Iliad. 'Literally Translated, Odyssey, Hymns, &c. Literally Translated.

Orace. Literally Translated, by SMART. Carefully revised by an Oxomian.

Justin, Cornelius Nepos, and Eutro-plus. Literally Translated, with 'Notes and Index, by J. S. WATSON, M.A.

Juvenal, Persius, Sulpicia, and Lucilius. By L. Evans, M.A. With the Metrical Version by Gifford. Frontispiece

ivy. A new and Literal Translation. By Dr. Sfillan and others. In 4 vols. Vol. 1. Contains Books 1—8. Vol. 2. Books 9—26.

Vol. 3. Books 27—36.

Vol. 4. Books 37 to the end; and Index.

Lucan's Pharsalia, Translated, with Notes, by H. T. RILLY.

Lucretius. Literally Translated, with Notes, by the Rev. J. S. Warson, M.A. And the Metrical Version by J. M. Good.

Martial's Epigrams, complete. Literaily Translated. Each accompanied by one or more Verse Translations selected from the Works of English Poets, and other sources. With a copious Index. Donble volume (660 pages). 7s. 6d.

Ovid's Works, complete. Literally Translated. 3 vols.
Vol. 1. Fasti, Tristia, Epistles, &c.
Vol. 2. Metamórphoses.

Vol. 3. Heroides, Art of Love, &c.

Pindar, Literally Translated, by DAWson W. Turnur, and the Metrical Version by ABRAHAM MOORE.

Translated by the Plato's Works. Rev. H. CARY and others. In 6 vols. Vol. 1. The Apolegy of Socrates, Crito Phædo, Gorgias, Pretagoras, Phædrus, Thesatetus, Euthyphron, Lysis.

Vol. 2. The Republic, Timers, & Cfitias.

Vol. 3. Meno, Euthydemus, The So-phist, Statesman, Cratylus, Parmenides, and the Banquet.

Vol. 4. Philebus, Charmides, Laches, The Two Alcibiades, and Ten other Dialogues.

Vol. 5. The Laws.

Vol. 6. The Doubtful Works. With General Index.

- Plato's Dialogues, an Analysis and Index to. With References to the Translation in Bohn's Classical Library. By Dr. Day.
- Plautus's Comedies. Literally Translated, with Notes, by H. T. RILEY, B.A. In 2 vols.
- Pliny's Natural History. Translated, with Copious Notes, by the late John Bostock, M.D., F.R.S., and H. T. RILEY, B.A. In 6 vols.
- Propertius, Petronius, and Johannes. Secundus. Literally Translated, and scoompanied by Poetical Versions, from various sources.
- Quintilian's Institutes of Oratory. Literally Translated, with Notes, &c., by J. S. Watson, M.A. In 2 vols.
- Sallust, Florus, and Velleius Paterculus. With Copious Notes, Biographical Notices, and Index, by J. S. Watson.
- Sophocles. 1e Oxford Translation
- Standar² Library Atlas of Classical Geography. Twenty-two large coloured Maps according to the latest authorities. With a complete Index (accentuated), giving the latitude and longitude of every place named in the Maps. Imp. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- Strabo's Geography. Translated, with Copious Notes, by W. Falconer, M.A., and H. C. Hamilton, Esq. With Index, giving the Ancient and Modern Names. In 3 vols.

- Suctonius' Lives of the Twelve Cæsars, and other Works. Thomson's Translation, revised, with Notes, by T. FOREFUE.
- Tacitus: Literally Translated, with Notes. In 2 vols.
 - Vol. 1. The Annals,
 - Vol. 2. The History, Germania, Agricola, &c. With Index.
- Terence and Pheedrus. By H. T.
- Theocritus, Bion, Moschus, and Tyrtæus. By J. Banes, M.A. With the Metrical Versions of Chapman.
- Thucydides. Literally Translated by Rev. H. Dale. In 2 vols. 3s. 6d. each.
- Virgil. Literally Translated by Davidson. New Edition, carefully revised. 3s. 6d.
- Xenophon's Works. In 3 Vols.
 - Vol. 1. The Anabasis and Memorabilia. Translated, with Notes, by J. S. Warson, M.A. And a Geographical Commentary, by W. F. Amsworth, F.S.A., F.R.G.S., &c.
 - Vol. 2. Cyropedia and Hellenics. By J. S. Warson, M.A., and the Rev. H. Dale:
 - Vol. 3. The Minor Works. By J. S. Warson, M.A.

TT.

SCIENTIFIC LIBRARY.

5s. per Volume, excepting those marked otherwise.

- Agassiz and Gould's Comparative Physiology. Enlarged by Dr. Wright. Upwards of 400 Engravings.
- Bacon's Novum Organum and Advancement of Learning. Complete, with Notes, by J. DEVEY. M.A.
- Bolley's Manual of Technical Analysis. A Guide for the Testing of Natural and Artificial Substances. By B. H. Paul. 100 Wood Engravings.
- BRIDGEWATER TREATISES.—
 Bell on the Hand. Its Mechanism and Vital Endowments as evincing Design. Seventh Edition Revised
- Kirby on the History, Habits, and Instincts of Animals. Edited, with Notes, by T. RYMER JONES. Numerous Engravings, many of which are additional. In 2 vots.

28

- BRIDGEWATER TREATISES-cont.
- External Nature to the Physical Condition of Man. 3s. 6d.
- General Physics, considered with reference to Natural Theology. 3s. 6d.
- Chalmers on the Adaptation of External Nature to the Moral and Intellectual Constitution of Man.
- Prout's Treatise on Chemistry, Meteorology, and Digestion. Edited by Dr. J. W. GRIFFITH.
 - Buckland's Geology and Mineralogy. 2 vols. 15s.
- Roget's Animal and Vegetable Physiology. *Mustrated*. In 2 vols. 6s. each.

weive mson's by T.

with

, Agri-H. T.

and

ted by

y DArevised.

rabilia.

3. WATal Com-

Bev. H.

y J. 8.

cont.

and refer-

tation and In-

emis-Edited

and

Vege-2 vols. Carpenter's (Dr. W. B.) Zoology. A Systematic View of the Structure, Habits, instincts, and Uses, of the principal Families of the Animal Kingdom, and of the chief forms of Fossil Remains. Revised by W. S. Dallas, F.L.S. Illustrated with many Aumored Wood Engravings. In 2 vols. 6s. each.

Mechanical Philosophy, Astronomy, and Horology. A Popular Exposition. 183 Mustrations.

Vegetable Physiology and Systematic Botany. A complete Introduction to the Knowledge of Plants. Revised, under arrangement with the Author, by E. LANKESTER, M.D., &c. Several hundred Illustrations on Word. 62.

re-written by the Anthor. Upwards of 300 capital Illustrations. 6s.

Chevreul on Colour. Containing the Principles of Harmony and Contract of Colours, and their application to the Arts. Translated from the French by CHARLES MARKEL. Only complete Edition. Several Plates. Or, with an additional series of 16 Plates in Colours. 7s. 6d.

Ennemoser's History of Magie.
Translated by WILLIAM HOWITT. With an Appendix of the most remarkable and best authenticated Stories of Apparitions, Dreams, Table-Turning, and Spirit-Repping, &c. In 2 vols.

Hogg's (Jabes) Elements of Experimental and Natural Philosophy. Containing Mechanics, Pneumatics, Hydrostatics, Hydraulics, Acoustics, Optics, Calorio, Electricity, Voltaism, and Magnetism. New Edition, enlarged. Upwards of 400 Woodcuts.

Hind's Introduction to Astronomy.
With a Vocabulary, containing an Explanation of all the Terms in present use.
New Edition, enlarged.
Numerous Emgravings. 3s. 6d.

Humboldt's Cosmos; or, Sketch of a
Physical Description of the Universe.
Translated by E. C. Ottá and W. S.
DALLAS, F.L.S. Fine Portrait. In five
vols. 3s. 6d. each; excepting Vol. V., 5s.
** In this edition the notes are placed
beneath the text, Humboldt's analytical
Summaries and the passages hitherto suppressed are included, and new and comprehensive Indices are added.

Travels in America. In 3 vols.

Views of Nature; or, Contemplations of the Sublime Phenomena of Creation. Translated by E. C. Otts and H. G. Bohm. With a complete Indox.

Hunt's (Robert) Poetry of Science; or, Studies of the Physical Phenomena of Nature. By Professor HUNT. New Edition, enlarged.

Joyce's Scientific Dialogues. Completed to the present state of Knowledge, by Dr. Griffith. Numerous Woodcuts.

Sciences. With Examination Questions. 3a. 6d.

Knight's (Chas.) Knowledge is Power, A Popular Manual of Political Economy.

Lectures on Painting. By the Royal Academicians. With introductory Essay, and Notes by R. Wornum, Esq. Portraits.

Lawrence's Lectures on Comparative Anatomy, Physiology, Zoology, and the Natural History of Man. Illustrated.

Lilly's Introduction to Astrology.
With numerous Emendations, by ZADRIEI.

Mantell's (Dr.) Geological Excursions through the Isle of Wight and Dorsetahire. New Edition, by T. RUPERT JOHES, Eq. Numerous beautifully excuted Woodcuts, and a Geological Map.

Medals of Creation; or, First Lessons in Geology and the Study of Organic Remains; including Geological Excursions. New Edition, revised. Coloured Plates, and several hundred beautiful Woodcuts. In 2 vols., 7s. 6d. each.

Petrifactions and their Teachings. An Illustrated Handbook to the Organic Remains in the British Museum. Numerous Engravings. 62.

Wonders of Geology; or, a Familiar Exposition of Geological Phenomena. New Edition, augmented by T. RUPERT JONES, F.G.S. Coloured Geological Map of England, Plates, and nearly 200-beautiful Woodcuts. In 2vols., 7s. 6d. each.

Morphy's Games of Chess. Being the Matches and best Games played by the American Champion, with Explanatory and Analytical Notes, by J. Löwen-Thal. Portrait and Memoir.

It contains by far the largest collection of games played by Mr. Morphy extant in any form, and has received his endorsement and co-operation.

Richardson's Geology, including Mineralogy and Paleontology. Revised and enlarged, by Dr. T. WRIGHE. Upwards of 400 Illustrations.

Schonw's Earth, Plants, and Man; and Kobell's Sketches from the Mineral Kingdom. Translated by A. HENFREY, F.R.S Coloured Map of the Geography of Plants. Vol x Cap & Bonneville 1 I love ila

A CATALOGUE OF

Smith's (Pye) Geology and Scrip-ture; or, The Relation between the Hely Scriptures and Geological Science.

Stanley's Classified Synopsis of the Principal Painters of the Duich and Flo-mish Schools.

Staunton's Chess-player's Handbook. Numerous Diagrams.

Chess Praxis. A Supplement to the Chess-player's Handbook. Containing all the most important modern improvements in the Openings, illustrated, by actual Games; a revised Code of Chess. Laws; and a Selection of Mr. Morphy's Games in England and France. 66.

Chase-player's Companies.
Comprising a new Fractise on Odds, Collection of Match Games, and a Selection of Original Problems

Staunton's Chess Tournament of 1851. Numerque Ille

Stockhardt's Principles of Simple experiments. Based upon the German work of Professor Stockhard, and Edited by G. W. Haros, Professor of Commercy at Chaing Cross Hospital. Openeds of 270 Businessions.

Ure's (Dr. A.) Getton Manufacture of Great, Britain, systematically investi-gated; with an introductory view of its comparative state in Foreign Countries. New Edition, revised and completed, to the present time, by F. L. Samsonps. One handred and fifty Hungrations. In 2 yols.

Philosophy of Manufactures; er. An Exposition of the Factory System of Great Britain. Cantinued, by P. L. Spenoude. 7s. 6d.

XII.

REFERENCE LIBRARY.

Blair's Chronological Tables, Revised and Enlarged. Comprehending the Chronology and History of the Warld, from the earliest times. By J. Willoweser Rossy. Double Voluma 10s.; or, half-bound, 10s. 64.

Clark's (Hugh) Introduction to Heraldry. With searly 1000 Mustrations. 18th Edition. Revised and enlarged by J. B., PLANCHS, Rouge Costs. 52 °C, with all the Illustrations coloured, 150. Chronicles of the Tambs. A Collec-

Uhronieles of the Tembs. A Collection of Remarkable Epitaphs. By Ts J.
PETTIGREY, F.R.S., F.S. A. 5s.
Handbook of Domertic Redictine. Popularly arranged. By Dr. Henry Davies. 700 pages. With complete Index. 5s.

Games. By various Amateurs and Professors. Comprising treaties on all the principal Games of chance, skill, and manual dexterity. In all, above 40 games (the White, Draught, and Billiards being especially comprehensive). Edited by H. G. Bons. Elestrated by numerous Diagrams. 5s.

Proverbs. Comprising all

Proverbs, Comprising all Ray's English Proverbs, with additions; his Foreign Proverbs; and an Alphabetical Index. 5s.

Hoffand's British Angler's Manual. Improved and enlarged, by EDWARD JESSE, Eaq. Restrated with 60 Engravings. 7s. 6d.

Humphrey's Coin Collector's Manual. A popular Introduction to the Study of Coins. Highly finished Ingravings. In 2 vols. 10s.

Index of Rates. Comprehending the principal Facts in the Chronology and History of the World, from the earliest to the present time administrally arranged. By J. W. Rossan, bubble, volume, 10s.; or, half-bound, 10s. cd.

windse'. Ribliographer's Manual of English Literature. New Edition, en-larged, by H G. Ross. Parts I. to X. (A ta.E. Sa. 64 cock. Parts II (the, Ap-pendix Volume). Is, Or the, Il parts in 4 vols. helf monocco, 23, 24.

Polyglot of Foreign Proverbs. With English Translations, and a General Index, bringing the whole into parallels, by H. G. BOHN. 5s.

Political Cyclopedia, In 4 vols. Also in 2 vols. bound. 15s.

Smith's (Archdescon) Complete Gel-lection of Synonyms and Antonyms. 5s.

The Enigrammatists. Selections from the Epigrammatic Literature of Ancient, iMedisval, and Modern Times. With Notes, Observations, Illustrations, and an Introduction. By the Rev. HENRY PHILIP Dodd, M.A., of Pembroke College, Oxford. Second Edition, revised and considerably enlarged; containing many new Epigrams, principally of an amusing character. . 6s.

Wheeler's (W. A., M.A.) Dictionary of Names of Fictitious Persons and Places.

Wright's (T.) Dictionary of Obsolete and Provincial English. In 2 vols. each; or half-bound in 1, vol., 104. 6d.

XIII.

NOVELISTS' LIBRARY.

Mansoni (Alessandro) The Betrothed (I promess Spesi). The only complete English translation. With numerous Woodcuts. Ke.

of

try,

tore

tries.

d, to Que Yols.

res : stem

the

and

et to eged. 10s.;

L of

en-

With

dex,

LG.

role,

18. Bol-

54.

rom

ient, Vith

an i

шт ford.

abiy

ams,

68.

ary

COS.

lete

Se.

Uncle Tom's Cabin. With Introduc-tory Remarks by the Rev. J. Sunnaw. Printed in a large clear type. Illustrations. 3s. 6d.

Tom Jones; the History of a Found-ling. By HENRY FIELDING. With Mus-trations by George Orulkshank. In 2

Joseph Andrews. By HENRY FIELDmg. With Illustrations by George Cruikshank. In I vol. 3s. ed. Amelia. By HENRY FIELDING. With

Cruikshank's Illustrations. In 1 vol. 5s.

XIV.

ARTIST'S LIBRARY.

Leonardo da Vinci's Treatise on Painting. New Edition, revised.

Planche's History of British Costume. Third Edition. With numerous Woodcuts, 5s.

The Anatomy and Philosophy of Expression as connected with the Fine Arts. By Sir CHARLES BELL, K.H. Seventh Edition, revised. With numerous Woodcuts and 20 Plates. 5s.

. XV.

CHEAP SERIES.

Boswell's Life of Johnson, and Johnsoniana. Including his Tour to the Hebrides, Tour in Wales, &c. Edited, with large additions and Notes, by the Right Hon. JOHN WHEOM CROKER. The second and most complete Copyright Edition, re-arranged and revised according to the suggestions of Lord Macaulay, by the late Jose Wargar, Esq., with further additions by Mr. Chokes. Upwards of 50 fine Engravings on Steel. In 5 vols. cloth, 20s.

Carpenter's (Dr. W. B.) Physiology of Temperance and Total Abstinence, 1s.

Dibdin's Sea Songs (Admiralty Edition). 28. 6d. Illustrations by Cruikshank.

Franklin's (Benjamin) Genuine Au-tobiography. From the Original Manu-script. By JARED SPARES. 1s.

Hawthorne's (Nathaniel) Twice Told Tales. First and Second Series. 2 vols in one. 2s. Snow Image and other Tales. 1s. Scarlet Letter, 1s. 6d. House with the Seven Gables. A Remance. 1s. 6d.

Haslitt's Table Talk. Parts 1, 2, and 3. 1s. each. Plain Speaker. Parts 1, 2, and 3. 1s. ed. each. Lectures on the English Comic Writers, 1s. 6d. Lectures on the English Poets. 1s.6d. Lectures on the Literature of the Age of Elizabeth, 1s. 6d. Lectures on the Characters of Shakespeare's Plays. 1s. 6d.

Emerson's Twenty Essays. 1s. 62. English Characteristics. 1s. Orations and Lectures. 1s. Representative Men. Complete. 1s. 6d.

Irving's (Washington) Life of Mo-hammed. Portrait. 1s. 8d. Successors of Mohammed, 1s. 6d. Life of Goldsmith. 1s. 6d. Sketch Book. 1s. 6d. Tales of a Traveller, 1s. 6d. Tour on the Prairies. 1s. quests of Granada and Spain. 2 vols. 1s. 6d. each. Life of Columbus. 2 vols. 11. 6d. each. Companions of Columbus, 1s. 6d. Adventures of Captain Bonneville. 1s. 6d. Knickerbooker's New York, 1s. 6d. Tales erbooker's New York, 18. 6d. Tales of the Alhambra. 1s. 6d. Conquest of Florida, 1s. 6d. Abbotaford and Newstead. 1s. Salmagundi. 1s. 6d. Bracebridge Hall. 1s. 6d. Astoria, 2c. Wolfert's Roost, and other Tales. 1s.; fine paper, 1s. 6d. Life of Washington, Authorized Edition (uniform with the Works). Fine Portrait, &c. 5 parts, with General Index. 2s. 6d. each. Life and Letters. By his Nephew, PIERRE E. IRVING. Portrait. parts. 2s. each.

* For Washington Irving's Collected Works, see STANDARD LIBRARY.

Lamb's (Charles) Essays of Elia. 1s. Last Essays of Elia. 1s. Eliana, with Biographical Sketch. 1s.

